

Pali Text Society.

UDĀNAM.

EDITED BY

PAUL STEINTHAL,

DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY.

LONDON:

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1885.

TO
PROFESSOR HERMANN OLDENBERG

AS A

TOKEN OF HIS THANKFUL RESPECT

THIS EDITION OF THE UDÂNA IS DEDICATED

BY THE AUTHOR.

ERRATA.

- Page 1, line 8 from the bottom : *place a comma after upādānaṃ.*
,, 4, note ⁶, *read* : C Pāvāyāṃ for C cāvāyāṃ.
,, 5, line 11 from the bottom : *place a point after ahoṣi.*
,, 14, line 6 from above, *read telassa for telassā.*
,, 15, note ⁶, *read* : A. *mostly* Koliya° for A. *mostly* Koliyo°.
,, 17, line 5 from the bottom : *divide sad-dhiṃ for sadd-dhiṃ.*
,, 18, line 10 from the bottom, *read samayena for samayeno.*
,, 23, line 2, *read upanidhiṃ for upanidhim.*
,, 25, line 2 from the bottom : *place a comma before yassaṃ.*
,, 28, line 6, *read udānaṃ for udānem.*
,, 35, line 4, *read Meghiyo for Mehiyo.*
,, 35, note ⁵, *read anvāsanno 'ti pi pāṭho for anvasanno 'ti pi pāṭho.*
,, 36, line 20, *read Meghiya for Meghiyo.*
,, 38, line 8 from the bottom : *read sappiṃ for sappi.*
,, 38, penultimate line, *read sappinā for sappenā.*
,, 42, line 7 from the bottom, *read evaṃ me sutāṃ for evaṃ me sutam.*
,, 43, line 7 from the bottom, *read piṇḍapāta for piṇḍadāta.*
,, 43, line 3 from the bottom, *read paribbājāka for paribhājāka.*
,, 45, last line, *read kalandakanivāpe for kalandaka nivāpe.*
,, 47, verse 1, *read evaṃ piyo for evaṃ pi so.*
,, 48, line 4 from the bottom, *read khv for kho.*
,, 53, line 9 from the bottom, *insert Sarabhū after Aciravatī.*
,, 55, line 15, *read saṃghassa for saṃghossa.*
,, 56, line 13, *read ayam (pi) for ayam.*
,, 64, line 3, *place a colon after vācā.*
,, 64, line 18, *read yāva deva for yavad eva, as in line 16.*
,, 85, line 6, *ekasāṭā should have been spaced.*

P R E F A C E.

IN preparing the present edition of the *Udāna* I have made use of the following MSS. :—

A. MS. of the India Office, Burmese writing.

B. MS. presented to the Pāli Text Society by the Thera Sūriyagoda Sonuttara in Kandy, Sinhalese writing.

D. Copy made for Professor Rhys Davids at Kaluttara, Ceylon, in 1885. Sinhalese characters. The first MS. was kindly lent to me by Dr. Rost, the two latter MSS. by Professor Rhys Davids, who was also good enough to let me have the use of a MS. of a commentary¹ entitled the *Paramattha-dīpanī*, copied, 1884, in Ceylon, in Sinhalese writing, for the Pāli Text Society through the kind intervention of Gooneratne Mudaliyar. This latter, which I quote as C, could only occasionally be employed for the restoration of the text, many passages being only paraphrased, not cited. There is no doubt but that the Commentator quotes several various readings not existing in our MSS.

Of these MSS. of the text, the most reliable is A, although some few errors in spelling, bb *for* pp, ñc *for* ñj, are found in it, and we cannot depend upon it in the matter of the use of Anusvāra, and of the marks of quantity. D, a less correct MS. than A, but a better one than B, has several blunders common with A, from which it may be concluded that the two MSS. have been derived from the same original.

¹ This commentary is attributed to Dharmapāla, who was a native of Kāñchīpura in South India in the sixth century, and one of the most distinguished of the band of scholars whose labours have made Nālanda famous. Huan Tsang, in Book X. of the "Records of Western Countries," gives an account of his conversion, and elsewhere makes frequent mention of him as a champion of the faith.

(Comp. V. 3, *saccavādi* for *paccapādi*; V. 6, *vassam* *vuṭṭhassa* is omitted; VI. 1, *Ānandacetiyaṃ* for *Sārandadacetiyaṃ*; VI. 2, *ciraṃ* for *c' idam*; VI. 5, *andhā bha visīdanti* for *antarā ca visīdanti*; VIII. 5, *viviccamaṇo* for *viriccamaṇo*, etc., etc.) Probably D had a Burmese original, by which many of these common blunders may be very well understood, for instance *te* for *vo*, V. 4; *andhā bha* for *antarā*, VI. 5. The errors of A and D often also have passed into the quotations of C, compare VI. 1, C *Ānandacetiyaṃ* (see above); IV. 8, *ACD* *pacca* for *pecca*; VI. 9, *iti soke* for *iti h' eke*; V. 3, *saccavādi* (see above), etc. But there often follows in C, in spite of the wrong citation, a right interpretation.

B is, on the whole, a less correct MS. than A, and even than D, for it abounds with confusions between similar letters, as c and p, l and s, g and t respectively n, etc., with gaps and transpositions. But, on the other hand, B, in places corrupted in D and A, produces more correct readings, cf. IV. 9, *uccinnabhavatanhassa* [AD *°tanhāya*]; III. 2, *yassam* *disāyaṃ* [AD *âyāma*]; V. 3, *paccapādi*; IV. 4, *āsādesi* [āsāresi]; etc. Only a few blunders are common to B with A and D (*comp.* *vippakathā* for *°tā*, II. 2, III. 8, 9, *samatitthikā* for *°tittikā*, VIII. 6, in the first place C corrects the reading *vippakathā* to the true reading *°tā*, in the second place C quotes the good reading, see the note which I have there quoted below from Professor Rhys Davids), and may be derived from the *Archetypus* of our three Text-Manuscripts.

The *Udāna*, a small collection of Buddhist stories and sentences, is divided into eight *Vaggas*, each of which contains ten *Suttas*, and is named after one of them. Several *Suttas* are found in the *Mahāvagga*, the *Cullavagga* and the *Mahāparinibbāna Sutta*. Each *sutta* is concluded by an *Udāna* of Buddha, composed, for the most part, in ordinary metres (*Çloka*, *Triṣṭubh* or *Jagatī*), seldom in prose (*comp.* III. 10, VIII. 1. 3. 4).

UDĀNAM.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

VAGGA I. BODHIVAGGO.

Evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre bodhirukkkhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho.¹ tena kho pana samayena bhagavā sattāham ekapallaṅkena nisinnō hoti vimuttisukkhā paṭisaṃvedī.² atha kho bhagavā tassa sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhahitvā rattiyā paṭhamā yāmaṃ paṭicca-samuppādaṃ anulomaṃ sādhukaṃ manas' ākāsi iti : imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imass' uppādā idaṃ uppajjati, yadidaṃ : avijjā-paccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpaccayā saḷāyatanāṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. evam etassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti. atha kho bhagavā etaṃ atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

yadā have pātubhavanti dhammā ātāpino jhāyato brāhmaṇassa, ath' assa kaṅkhā vapayanti sabbā yato pajānāti sahetudhamman ti. ||1||

VARIOUS READINGS AND EXTRACTS FROM THE COMMENTARY.

I. 1. *Compare Mahāvagga, I. 1. 1-3.* ¹ A mostly path°. ² B sukhap°.

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre bodhirukkhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. tena kho pana samayena bhagavā sattāhaṃ ekapallānkena nisinno hoti vimuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedī.¹ atha kho bhagavā tassa satthāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vutṭhabhivā rattiyā majjhimaṃ yāmaṃ paṭicca-samuppādaṃ paṭilomaṃ sādhukaṃ manas' ākāsi iti : imasmim asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati yadidaṃ : avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññānanirodho, viññānanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatanirodho, saḷāyatanirodhā phassanirodho, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. evam etassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. atha kho bhagavā etaṃ atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

yadā have pātubhavanti dhammā ātāpino jhāyato brāhmaṇassa ath' assa kaṅkhā vapayanti sabbā yato khayam paccayānaṃ avedī ti. ||2||

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre bodhirukkhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. tena kho pana samayena bhagavā sattāhaṃ ekapallānkena nisinno hoti vimuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedī.¹ atha kho bhagavā tassa sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vutṭhabhivā rattiyā pacchimaṃ yāmaṃ paṭicca-samuppādaṃ anulomaṃ paṭilomaṃ sādhukaṃ manas' ākāsi iti. imasmim sati idaṃ hoti, imass' uppādā idaṃ uppajjati ; imasmim asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, yadidaṃ : avijjāpaccayā . . . (=I, 1) dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. avijjāya tv eva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho . . . (=I, 2) dukkhakkhandhassa

I. 2. *Comp. Mahāvagga, I. 1. 3-5.* ¹ B sukhap°.
I. 3. *Comp. Mahāvagga, I. 1. 6-7.* ¹ B sukhap°.

nirodho hotīti. atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

yadā have pātubhavanti dhammā ātāpino jhāyato brāhma-
nassa,
vidhūpayam tiṭṭhati Mārasenaṃ sūriyo 'va obhāsayaṃ anta-
likkhan ti. ||3||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhe paṭhamābhisambuddho. tena kho pana samayena bhagavā sattāhaṃ ekapallānkena nisinno hoti vimuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedī.¹ atha kho bhagavā tassa sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vutṭhāsi. atha kho aññataro huhuñkajātiko,² brāhmaṇo yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisaṅgetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ tṭhito kho so brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : kittāvatā nu kho bho Gotama brāhmaṇo hoti katame ca pana brāhmaṇakārakā dhammā³ 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

yo brāhmaṇo bāhitapāpadhammo nīhuhūko nikkasāvo ya-
tatto
vedantaḡū vusitabrahmacariyo, dhammena so brāhmaṇo brah-
mavādaṃ vadeyya,
yass' ussadā n'atthi kuhiñci loke 'ti. ||4||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikass' ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahāmoggalāno āyasmā ca Mahākassapo āyasmā ca Mahākaccāyano āyasmā ca Mahākoṭṭhito āyasmā ca Mahākappino āyasma ca Mahācundo āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Revato āyasmā ca Devadatto āyasmā ca Ānando yena bhagavā, ten' upa-

I. 4. *Comp. Mahāvagga, I. 2. 1-3.* ¹ B sukhap°. ² A humhūka°. ³ BD brāhmaṇakarapādhama, the *Mahāvagga* reads also brāhmaṇakarapā dhama.

saṅkamimsu. addasā kho bhagavā te āyasmante dūrato 'va āgacchante, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi : ete bhikkhave brāhmaṇā āgacchanti, ete bhikkhave brāhmaṇā āgacchantīti. evaṃ vutte aññataro brāhmaṇajātiko bhikkhu bhagavantam etad avoca : kittāvatā nu kho bhante brāhmaṇo hoti katame ca pana brāhmaṇakārakā¹ dhammā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etam attham veditvā tāyam velāyam imaṃ udānam udānesi :

bāhitvā pāpake dhamme ye caranti sadā satā
khīṇasamyojanā² buddhā, te ve³ lokasmiṃ brāhmaṇā 'ti. ||5||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahākassapo Pippaliguḥāyama viharati, ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo aparena samayena tamhā ābādhā vuṭṭhāsi. atha kho āyasmato Mahākassapassa tamhā ābādhā vuṭṭhitassa etad ahoṣi : yannūnaṃ Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya paviseyyan ti. tena kho pana samayena pañcamattāni devatāsātāni ussukkaṃ āpannāni honti āyasmato Mahākassapassa piṇḍapātaṇḍilābhāya. atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo tāni pañcamattāni devatāsātāni paṭikkhipitvā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi yena daliddavisikhā kapaṇavisikhā pesakāravisikhā. addasā kho bhagavā āyasantam Mahākassapaṃ Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya carantam yena daliddavisikhā⁴ kapaṇavisikhā pesakāravisikhā. atha kho bhagavā etam attham veditvā tāyam velāyam imaṃ udānam udānesi :

anaññaposiṃ aññātam dantaṃ sāre patitṭhitam
khīṇāsavaṃ vantadosaṃ tam ahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇan ti. ||6||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Pāṭaliyaṃ⁵ viharati Ajakalāpake cetiye Ajakalāpakassa yakkhassa bhavane. tena kho pana samayena bhagavā rattandhakāra-

¹ BD 'karaṇā. ² ABD khīṇā°. ³ A ca ; C ce. ⁴ B dalahidda°. ⁵ C cāvāyam ; B Thārāya. *Our text follows AD and the resuming verse at the end of this vaggā.*

timisāyaṃ abbhokāse nisinno hoti, devo ca ekamekaṃ phusāyati. atha kho Ajakalāpako yakkho bhagavato bhayaṃ chambhitattam lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukamo yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavato avidūre tikkhattuṃ akkulopakkulo¹ ti akkulapakkulikaṃ² akāsi: eso³ te samaṇa piṣāco 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi:

yadā sakesu dhammesu pāragū hoti brāhmano,
atha etam piṣācañ ca bakkulañ c'ātivattatī 'ti.⁴ ||7||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Saṅgāmaji Sāvatthiṃ anuppatto hoti bhagavantam dassanāya. assosi kho āyasmato Saṅgamajissa purānadutiyaikā: ayyo Saṅgāmaji Sāvatthiṃ anuppatto 'ti. sā dāraṃ ādāya Jetavanam⁵ agamāsi.⁶ tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Saṅgāmaji aññatarasmim rukkhamaṭṭe divāvihāraṃ nisinno hoti. atha kho āyasmato Saṅgamajissa purānadutiyaikā yena āyasmā Saṅgāmaji ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Saṅgamajim etad avoca: Khuddaputtam hi samaṇa posa man ti. evaṃ vutte āyasmā Saṅgāmaji tuṇhī⁷ ahoṣi, dutiyam pi kho āyasmato Saṅgamajissa purānadutiyaikā āyasmantaṃ Saṅgamajim etad avoca: Khuddaputtam hi samaṇa posa man ti. dutiyam pi kho āyasmā Saṅgāmaji tuṇhī⁷ ahoṣi. tatiyam pi kho āyasmato Saṅgamajissa purānadutiyaikā āyasmantaṃ Saṅgamajim etad avoca: khuddaputtam hi samaṇa posa man ti. tatiyam pi kho āyasmā Saṅgāmaji tuṇhī⁷ ahoṣi. atha kho āyasmato Saṅgamajissa purānadutiyaikā tam dāraṃ āyasmato Saṅgamajissa purato nikkhipitvā pakkāmi: eso te samaṇa putto, posa nan ti. atha kho āyasmā Saṅgāmaji tam dāraṃ neva olokesi nāpi ālapi. atha kho āyasmato Saṅgamajissa purānaduti-

¹ A akkulobakkulo. ² A akkulavakkulikaṃ; B and D are corrupt. ³ B esa. ⁴ In B and D the last pāda is corrupt, and ends in: samativattati, A ca vitivattati. We follow the reading of C. ⁵ A °e. ⁶ A āg°. ⁷ A mostly °i. I. 9. Comp. Mahāvagga I. 20, 15.

yikā avidûre gantvâ apalokenti addas' âyasmantam Saṅgâmajim tam dârakam neva oloketam nâpi âlapantam, disvân 'assâ etad ahosi: na c'âyam samaṇo puttana pi atthiko 'ti tato patinivattitvâ dârakam âdâya pakkâmi. addasâ kho bhagavâ dibbena cakkhunâ visuddhena atikkantamânusakena âyasmato Saṅgâmajissa purâṇadutiyikâya evarûpaṃ vipparâmaṃ. atha kho bhagavâ etam attham veditvâ tâyaṃ velâyaṃ imaṃ udânam udânesi:

âyantim nâbhinandati, pakkâmantim na socati,
saṅgâ Saṅgâmajim muttam tam aham brûmi brâhmaṇan
ti. ||8||

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ bhagavâ Gayâyam viharati Gayâsîse. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ jaṭilâ sîtâsu hemantikâsu rattîsu antarattḥake himapâtasamaye Gayâyam ummujjanti pi nimujjanti pi ummujjanimujjam pi karonti osiñcanti pi aggim pi juhanti, iminâ suddhîti. addasâ kho bhagavâ te sambahule jaṭile sîtâsu hemantikâsu rattîsu antarattḥake himapâtasamaye Gayâyam ummujjante pi nimujjante pi ummujjanimujjam karonte pi osiñcante pi aggim pi juhante iminâ suddhîti. atha kho bhagavâ etam attham veditvâ tâyaṃ velâyaṃ imaṃ udânam udânesi:

na udakena suci hoti, bahv ettha nhâyatî¹ jano,
yamhi saccaṃ ca dhammo ca, so suci so ca brâhmano 'ti. ||9||

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikass' ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Bâhiyo Dârucîriyo² Suppârake³ paṭivasati samuddatîre, sakkato hoti garukato hoti mânito pûjito apacito lâbhî cîvarapiṇḍapâtasenâsanagilânapaccayabhesajjapari-kkhârânam. atha kho Bâhiyassa Dârucîriyassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapâdi: ye nu kho keci loke arahanto vâ arahattamaggaṃ vâ samâpannâ aham tesam aṇṇataro 'ti. atha

¹ BD nâyatî. *Read* nhâyatî metri causa. ² AD °cîriyo *throughout*. ³ AD Supâ°.

kho Bâhiyassa Dârucîriyassa purâṇasâlohitâ devatâ anukam-pikâ atthakâmâ Bâhiyassa Dârucîriyassa cetasâ cetoparivittakkam aññâya yena Bâhiyo Dârucîriyo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivâ Bâhiyaṃ Dârucîriyaṃ etad avoca : neva kho tvaṃ Bâhiya arahâ nâpi arahattamaggaṃ vâ samâpanno, sâ pi te paṭipadâ n'atthi, yâya tvaṃ arahâ vâ assa arahattamaggaṃ vâ samâpanno¹ 'ti. atha kho ke² carahi sadevake loke arahanto vâ arahattamaggaṃ vâ samâpannâ³ 'ti. atthi Bâhiya uttaresu janapadesu Sâvatthî nâma nagaraṃ. tattha so bhagavâ etarahi viharati araham sammâsambuddho. so hi Bâhiya bhagavâ arahâ ceva arahattâya ca dhammaṃ desetîti. atha kho Bâhiyo Dârucîriyo tâya devatâya samvejito tâvad eva Suppârakasmâ⁴ pakkâmi, sabbattha ekarattiparivâsena yena bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikass' ârâme ten' upasaṅkami. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû abbhokâse caṅkamanti. atha kho Bâhiyo Dârucîriyo yena te bhikkhû ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivâ te bhikkhû etad avoca : kahan nu kho bhante etarahi bhagavâ viharati araham sammâsambuddho, dassanakâm' ambâ mayam taṃ bhagavantam arahantam sammâsambuddhan ti. Antaragharam pavittḥo kho Bâhiya bhagavâ piṇḍâyâ 'ti. atha kho Bâhiyo Dârucîriyo taramânarûpo Jetavanâ nikkhamitvâ Sâvatthim pavisitvâ addasa bhagavantam Sâvatthiyaṃ piṇḍâyâ carantam pāsâdikam dassaniyam santindriyam santamânasam uttamadamathasamatham anuppattam dantam guttam santindriyam⁵ nâgam, disvâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivâ bhagavato pâde sirasâ nipatitvâ bhagavantam etad avoca : desetu me bhante bhagavâ dhammaṃ, desetu sugato dhammaṃ, yaṃ mama assa digharattam hitâya sukhâyâ 'ti. evam vutte bhagavâ Bâhiyaṃ Dârucîriyaṃ etad avoca : akâlo kho tâva Bâhiya, pavittḥ' amhâ piṇḍâyâ 'ti. dutiyam pi kho Bâhiyo Dârucîriyo bhagavantam etad avoca : dujjânam kho pan' etam bhante bhagavato vâ jîvitantarâyânam mayham vâ jîvitanta-

¹ A sammâ° throughout. ² AB ko; not in C. ³ AB °o. ⁴ A Supâ°; B Supârakambhâ. ⁵ B °a.

râyānam, desetu me bhante . . . sukhâyâ 'ti. dutiyam pi kho bhagavâ Bâhiyam Dârucîriyam etad avoca : akâlo . . . piṇḍâyâ 'ti. tatiyam pi kho Bâhiyo Dârucîriyo bhagavantam etad avoca : dujjānam . . . desetu . . . sukhâyâ 'ti. tasmât iha te Bâhiya evam sikkhitabbam : diṭṭhe diṭṭhamattam bhavissati, sute sutamattam bhavissati, mute mutamattam bhavissati, viññâte viññâtamattam bhavissatîti. evaṃ hi te Bâhiya sikkhitabbam : yato kho te Bâhiya diṭṭhe diṭṭhamattam bhavissati . . . viññâte viññâtamattam bhavissati, tato tvam Bâhiya na tattha, yato tvam Bâhiya nev 'attha,¹ tato tvam Bâhiya nev' idha na huram na ubhayamantarena, es' ev' anto dukkhasâ 'ti. atha kho Bâhiyassa Dârucîriyassa bhagavato imâya samkhittâyâ dhammadesanâyâ tâvad eva anupâdâya âsavehi cittam vimucci. atha kho bhagavâ Bâhiyam Dârucîriyam iminâ samkhittena ovâdena ovaditvâ pakkâmi. atha kho acirapakkantassa bhagavato Bâhiyam Dârucîriyam gâvî taruṇavacchâ adhipâtetvâ² jivitâ voropesi. atha kho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam piṇḍâyâ caritvâ pacchâbhattam piṇḍapâta-paṭikkanto sambahulehi bhikkhûhi saddhim nagaramhâ nikkhamitvâ addasa Bâhiyam Dârucîriyam kâlâṅkatam, disvâna bhikkhû âmantesi : gaṇhatha bhikkhave Bâhiyassa Dârucîriyassa sarîrakam, mañcakam âropetvâ nîharitvâ jhâpetha thûpañ c' assa kârôtha, sabrahmacârî vo bhikkhave kâlâṅkato 'ti. evam bhante 'ti kho te bhikkhû bhagavato paṭisunîtvâ Bâhiyassa Dârucîriyassa sarîrakam mañcakam âropetvâ nîharitvâ jhâpetvâ thûpañ c' assa karitvâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantam nisîdîmsu, ekamantam nisinnâ kho te bhikkhû bhagavantam etad avocum; daḍḍham bhante Bâhiyassa Dârucîriyassa sarîram thûpo c' assa kato. tassa kâ gati ko abhisamparâyo 'ti. paṇḍîto bhikkhave Bâhiyo Dârucîriyo paccapâdi³ dhammass' ânudhammam, na ca mam

¹ So in A; B na nattha, then : tato tvam Bâhiya na tattha, yato tvam Bâhiya ti (!) tattha, tato . . . D : yattattha, then : tato tvam Bâhiya yattattha, yato tvam Bâhiya nev' attha, tato . . . *The commentary is deficient and unintelligible.*

² AB adhipâtitvâ; D avibâditvâ. ³ AC sacavâdi, *paraphrased* in C by paṭipajji; B saccapâdi.

dhammâdhikaraṇaṃ viheseti, parinibbuto bhikkhave Bâhiyo
Dârucîriyo 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ etam atthaṃ veditvâ
tâyaṃ velâyaṃ imaṃ udânaṃ udânesi :

yattha âpo ca paṭhavî¹ tejo vâyo na gâdhati,²
na tattha sukkâ jotanti âdicco na ppakâsati,
na tattha candimâ bhâti tamo tattha na vijjati.
yadâ ca attan' âvedi muni monena brâhmaṇo,
atha rūpâ arûpâ ca sukhadukkhâ pamuccatîti. ||10||

ayam pi udâno vutto bhagavatâ iti me sutan ti.

Bodhivaggo paṭhamo.³

tatra uddânaṃ bhavati :

tayo ca bodhi, nigrodho te therâ Kassapena ca
Pâṭali⁴ Saṅgâmajî jaṭilâ Bâhiyena te dasâ⁵ 'ti. ||

¹ A path°. ² This verse recurs in the Saṃyutta, I. 3. 7. ³ A path°.
⁴ B Vâya (!). ⁵ A te rasâ.

VAGGA II. MUCALINDAVAGGO.

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavā Uruvelāyam viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Mucalindam ūle¹ paṭhamābhisambuddho. tena kho pana samayena bhagavā sattāham ekapallānkena nisinno hoti vimuttisukham paṭisamvedī. tena kho pana samayena mahāakālamegho udapādi, sattāhavaddalīkā² sītavātā³ duddinī. atha kho Mucalindo¹ nāgarājā sakabhavanā nikkhamitvā bhagavato kāyam sattakkhattum bhogehi parikkhipitvā upari muddhani mahantam phanam vihacca atṭhāsi : mā bhagavantam sītam, mā bhagavantam uṇham, mā bhagavantam daṃsamakasavātāpasirimsapasamphasso⁴ 'ti. atha kho bhagavā tassa sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhāsi. atha kho Mucalindo¹ nāgarājā viddham vigatavalāhakaṃ devam veditvā bhagavato kāyā bhoge viniveṭhetvā sakavaṇṇam paṭisamharitvā mānavakavaṇṇam abhinimminitvā bhagavato purato atṭhāsi pañjaliko bhagavantam namassamāno. atha kho bhagavā etam attham veditvā tāyam velāyam imam udānam udānesi :

sukho viveko tuṭṭhassa sutadhammassa passato,
avyāpajjham⁵ sukham loke paṇabhūtesu samyamo.
sukhā virāgatā loke kāmānam samatikkamo,
asmimānassa yo vinayo etam ve paramam sukhan ti. || 1 ||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavā Sāvattihīyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulānam bhikkhūnam pacchābhattam piṇḍa-

II. 2. *Comp. Mahāvagga, I. 3. 1-4.* ¹ A Muñc°. ² A vatt°. ³ C and *Mahāvagga* °a. ⁴ A sarisapa°. ⁵ So read D and *Mahāvagga*; AB °jjam.

pâtapatikkantânam upatthânasâlâyam sannisinnânam sannipatitânam ayam antarâkathâ¹ udapâdi: ko nu kho âvuso imesam dvinnam râjûnam mahaddhanataro vâ mahâbhogataro vâ mahâkosataro vâ mahâvijitataro vâ mahavâhanataro vâ mahabbalataro vâ mahiddhikataro vâ mahânubbâvataro vâ râjâ vâ Mâgadho Seniyo Bimbisâro râjâ vâ Pasenadi Kosalo 'ti. ayañ carahi tesam bhikkhûnam antarâkathâ hoti vippakatâ.¹ atha kho bhagavâ sâyañhasamayam patisallânâ vuṭṭhito yen' upatthânasâlâ ten' upasankami, upasankamitvâ paññatte âsane nisidi, nisajja kho bhagavâ bhikkhû âmantesi: kâyâ nu 'ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathâya sannisinnâ sannipatitâ kâ ca pana vo antarâkathâ vippakatâ² 'ti. idha bhante amhâkam pi pacchâbhattam . . . udapâdi . . . Pasenadi Kosalo 'ti. ayam kho no bhante antarâkathâ vippakatâ.³ atha kho bhagavâ anupatto 'ti. na khv etam bhikkhave tumhâkam paṭirûpam kulaputtânam saddhâya⁴ agârasmâ anagâriyam pabbajitânam, yam tumhe evarûpim katham katheyyâtha; sannipatitânam vo bhikkhave dvayam karaṇiyam dhammikathâ⁵ ariyo vâ tuṇhîbhâvo⁶ 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ etam attham viditvâ tâyam velâyam imam udânam udânesi :

yam ca kâmasukham loke yam c'idam diviyam sukham
tanhakkhayasukhassa te kalam⁷ n'agghanti soḷasin
ti. ||2||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikass' ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ kumârakâ antarâ ca Sâvatthim antarâ ca Jetavanam ahim daṇḍena hananti. atha kho bhagavâ pubbañhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattacivaram âdâya Sâvatthim piṇḍâya pâvisi. addasâ kho bhagavâ sambahule kumârake antarâ ca Savatthim antarâ ca Jetavanam ahim daṇḍena

¹ MSS. read sometimes antarakathâ. ² All MSS. °thâ for °tâ; C °thâ corrected to °tâ. ³ This phrase is amended from III. 8 and III. 9. ⁴ AD saddhânam; B saddhâ; amended from III. 8 and III. 9. ⁵ B dhammikâ kathâ. ⁶ AD tuṇhîbhâvo. ⁷ B °lam.

hanante. atha kho bhagavā etaṃ atthaṃ viditvā tayaṃ
velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

yo daṇḍena vihiṃsati attano sukham esāno pecca so na la-
bhate sukham.

sukhakāmāni bhûtāni yo daṇḍena na hiṃsati
attano sukham esāno, pecca¹ so labhate sukhan ti. || 3 ||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ
viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena bhagavā sakkato hoti garukato hoti mānito pūjito
apacito lābhī cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārānaṃ [compare I. 10], bhikkhusaṃgho pi sakkato
hoti . . . pe . . . parikkhārānaṃ ; aññatitthiyā pana
paribbājaka asakkatā honti agarukatā amānitā apū-
jītā na apacitā na lābhino cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilāna-
paccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. atha kho te aññatitthiyā
paribbājakā bhagavato sakkāraṃ asahamānā bhikkhusaṃ-
ghassa ca gāme ca araṇṇe ca bhikkhū disvā asabbhāhi pha-
rusāhi vācāhi akkosanti paribbāsanti rosanti vihesanti. atha
kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu,
upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisi-
dimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantam
etad avocum : etarahi bhante bhagavā sakkato garukato . . .
pe . . . parikkhārānaṃ, bhikkhusaṃgho pi sakkato garu-
kato . . . pe . . . parikkhārānaṃ, aññatitthiyā pana pa-
ribbājakā asakkatā agarukatā . . . pe . . . parikkhārānaṃ.
atha kho te bhante aññatitthiyā paribbājakā bhagavato sak-
kāraṃ . . . pe . . . vihesantīti. atha kho bhagavā etaṃ
atthaṃ viditva tayaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

gāme araṇṇe sukhadukkhaphuṭṭho
nev' attato no parato dahetha,²
phusanti phassā upadhiṃ³ paṭicca,
nirupadhiṃ kena phuseyyum phassā 'ti. || 4 ||

¹ A pacca. ² B dasātha (?); C nev' attato no parato rahethā (?) 'ti. aham
sukhito e' āham dukkhito . . . paren' idaṃ mayhaṃ sukhadukkhāṃ uppāḍitan ti
ca neva attato no [is omitted] parato taṃ sukhadukkhāṃ ṭhapetha (?). Are we
to read : dahetha, potentialis of dahati ? AD upadhi. ³ MSS. 'i.

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro Icchānaṅgalako¹ upāsako Sāvattthiṃ anuppatto hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho so upāsako Sāvattthiyaṃ taṃ karaṇīyaṃ tīretvā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ upāsakaṃ bhagavā etad avoca : cirassaṃ kho tvam upāsaka imaṃ pari-yāyaṃ akāsi, yadidam idh' āgamanāya 'ti. cirapaṭikāhaṃ² bhante bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkamitukāmo api c'āhaṃ kehici kiccakaraṇīyehi vyāvaṭo³ ev'āhaṃ n'āsakkhiṃ bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkamitun ti. atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

sukhaṃ vata tassa na hoti kiñci
saṅkhātadhammassa bahussutassa,
sakiñcanaṃ passa vihaññamānaṃ,
jano janamhi paṭibandharūpo.⁴ ||5||

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa paribbājakassa daharā māṇavikā pajāpatī hoti gabbhinī upavijaññā. atha kho sā paribbājikā taṃ paribbājakaṃ etad avoca : gaccha tvam brāhmaṇa telam āhara, yaṃ me vijātāya bhavissatīti. evaṃ vutte so paribbājako taṃ paribbājikaṃ etad avoca : kuto pan' āhaṃ bhotiyā telam āharāmīti. dutiyam pi kho sā paribbājikā taṃ paribbājakaṃ etad avoca : gaccha tvam brāhmaṇa, telam āhara yaṃ me vijātāya bhavissatīti. dutiyam pi kho so paribbājako taṃ paribbājikaṃ etad avoca : kuto pan' āhaṃ bhotiyā telam āharāmīti. tatiyam pi kho sā paribbājikā taṃ paribbājakaṃ etad avoca : gaccha tvam brāhmaṇa telam āhara, yaṃ me vijātāya bhavissatīti. tena kho pana samayena

¹ C Icchānaṅgalanāmakko Kosalesu eko brāhmaṇagāmo taṃ nivāsītāya (?) tattha vā jāto bhavo 'ti vā Icchānaṅgalako upāsako 'ti. ² A ciram p^o; C comments : cirapaṭiko aham cirakālato patthāya aham. ³ A vyāvaṭo; D byāvaṭo. ⁴ Sic MSS. here and below II. 6 for baddha.

rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa koṭṭhāgāre samaṇassa vā brahmaṇassa vā sappissa¹ vā telassa vā yāvadattham pātum diyati no nīharitum. atha kho tassa paribbājakassa etad ahoṣi : rañño kho pana Pasenadissa² . . . nīharitum. yannūn' āham rañño Pasenadissa² Kosalassa koṭṭhāgāram gantvā telassa yāvadattham pivivā gharam āgantvā³ uggiritvāna dadeyyam, yam imissā vijātāya bhavissatiti. atha kho so paribbājako rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa koṭṭhāgāram gantvā telassa yāvadattham piviv' āgāram gantvā n'eva sakkoti uddham kātum na pana adho. so dukkhāhi tikkhāhi kharāhi kaṭukāhi vedanāhi phuttho āvattati parivattati ca. atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Sāvattim piṇḍāya pāvīsi. addasā kho bhagavā tam paribbājakam dukkhāhi tikkhāhi kharāhi kaṭukāhi vedanāhi phuttham āvattamānam parivattamānam. atha kho bhagavā etam attham viditvā tāyam velāyam imam udānam udānesi :

sukhino vata ye akiñcanā, vedaguno hi janā akiñcanā,
sakiñcanam passa vihaññamānam, jano janamhi⁴ paṭibandha-
citto. || 6 ||

evam me sutam. ekam समयam bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana समयena aññatarassa upāsakassa ekaputtako piyo manāpo kālaṅkato hoti. atha kho sambahulā upāsakā allavattā allakesā divādivassa⁵ yena bhagavā ten' upasāṅkamimsu, upasāṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdīmsu, ekamantam nisinne kho te upāsake bhagavā etad avoca : kin nu tumhe upāsakā allavattā allakesā idh' upasāṅkamantā divādivassā 'ti. evam vutte so upāsako bhagavantam etad avoca : mayham kho bhante ekaputtako piyo manāpo kālaṅkato, tena mayam allavattā allakesā idh' upasāṅkamantā divādivassā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etam attham viditvā tāyam velāyam imam udānam udānesi :

¹ A sabbissa throughout. ² B Pasenadikosalassa. ³ A gantvā. ⁴ B janamim. ⁵ C divādivassā 'ti divasassa pi divā majjhantike kāle 'ti attho.

piyarûpâsâtagadhîâ¹ ve devakâyâ puthumanusâ ca *assâda*
 aghâvino parijunnâ maccurâjassa vasam gacchanti
 ye ve divâ ca ratto ca appamattâ jahanti piyarûpam,
 te ve khañanti aghamûlam maccuno âmisam durativattan
 ti. ||7||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavâ Kuṇḍiyâyam²
 viharati Kuṇḍiṭṭhânavane.³ tena kho pana samayena
 Suppavâsâ⁴ Koliyadhîâ⁵ satta vassâni gabbham dhâreti
 sattâham mûlhagabbhâ. sâ dukkhâhi tibbâhi kharâhi kaṭu-
 kâhi vedanâhi phutthâ tîhi vitakkehi adhivâseti : sammâsam-
 buddho vata bho bhagavâ, yo imassa evarûpassa dukkhassa
 pahânâya dhammam deseti, suppatipanno⁶ vata tassa bhaga-
 vato sâvakasamgho, yo imassa evarûpassa dukkhassa pahânâya
 patipanno,⁶ susukham vata nibbânam yadidam evarûpam
 dukkham na samvijjatî 'ti. atha kho Suppavâsâ Koliyadhîâ
 sâmikam âmantesi : ehi tvam ayyaputta, yena bhagavâ
 ten' upasankama, upasankamitvâ mama vacanena bhagavato
 pâde sirasâ vandâhi, appâbâdham appâtankam lahutthânam
 balam phâsuvihâram puccha : Suppavâsâ bhante Koliyadhîâ
 bhagavato pâde sirasâ vandati, appâbâdham appâtankam
 lahutthânam balam phâsuvihâram pucchati 'ti. evañ ca
 vadehi : Suppavâsâ bhante Koliyadhîâ satta vassâni . . .
 pe . . . mûlhagabbhâ. sâ dukkhâhi . . . pe . . . adhivâ-
 seti : sammâsambuddho vata bho bhagavâ . . . pe . . .
 samvijjatî 'ti. paraman ti so Koliyaputto Suppavâsâya
 Koliyadhîâyâ paṭissutvâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasankami,
 upasankamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantam atthâsi,
 ekamantam tthito kho Koliyaputto bhagavantam etad avoca :
 Suppavâsâ bhante Koliyadhîâ bhagavato pâde sirasâ vandati,
 appâbâdham . . . phâsuvihâram pucchati evañ ca vadati :
 Suppavâsâ bhante Koliyadhîâ satta vassâni . . . pe . . .

¹ AC piyarûpâsâta°; B piyarûpasâgatade; D piyarûpasâtagavidhitâ; C *ex-
 plains* : ye . . . piyarûpesu assâdena gidhâ te . . . piyarûpâsâtagadhîâ (?).
² C Kuṇḍikâyam; D Kuṇṭikâyam. ³ So AB Kuṇḍikânavane; C. Kuṇḍadhâ-
 navane; D Kuṇṭânavane. ⁴ AD *sometimes* Suppavâsâ. ⁵ A *mostly* Koliyâ°; C
 BCD Koliyâ°; C Koliyadhîâ 'ti Koliyarâjadhîâ. ⁶ A °ppanno.

mûḥagabbhā. sâ . . . pe . . . adhivāseti: . . . pe . . . samvijjatī 'ti. sukhinī hotu Suppavāsā Koliyadhītā arogā arogam puttam vijāyatū 'ti. saha vacanā ca pana bhagavato Suppavāsā Koliyadhītā sukhinī arogā arogam puttam vijāyi. evam bhante 'ti kho so Koliyaputto bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā yena sakam gharam tena paccāyāsi. addasā kho Koliyaputto Suppavāsam Koliyadhītaram sukhiniṃ arogam arogam puttam vijātam, disvān' assa etad ahoṣi: acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutam vata bho tathāgatassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvātā, yatra hi nām' ayaṃ Suppavāsā Koliyadhītā saha vacanā pana bhagavato sukhinī arogā arogam puttam vijāyatī 'ti attamano pamudito pītisomanassajāto ahoṣi. atha kho Suppavāsā Koliyadhītā sāmikam āmantesi: ehi tvam ayyaputta, yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtvā mama vacanena bhagavato pāde sirasā vadāhi: Suppavāsā bhante Koliyadhītā bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatī 'ti. evañ ca vadehi: Suppavāsā bhante Koliyadhītā satta vassāni gabbham dhāresi sattāham mûḥagabbhā. sâ etarahi sukhinī arogā arogam puttam vijātā, sâ sattāham bhikkhusamgham bhattena nimanteti. adhivāsetu kira bhante bhagavā Suppavāsāya Koliyadhītāya satta bhattāni saddhiṃ bhikkhusamghenā 'ti. paraman ti kho so Koliyaputto Suppavāsāya Koliyadhītāya paṭissutvā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinno kho so Koliyaputto bhagavantam etad avoca: Suppavāsā bhante Koliyadhītā bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evañ ca vadeti: Suppavāsā . . . pe . . . mûḥagabbhā. sâ etarahi sukhinī . . . pe . . . bhikkhusamghenā 'ti.

tena kho pana samayena aññatarena upāsakena buddhapamukho bhikkhusamgho svātanāya bhattena nimantito hoti. so ca upāsako āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa¹ upaṭṭhāko hoti. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantam Mahāmoggallānam āmantesi: ehi tvam Moggallāna, yena so upāsako ten' upa-

¹ A Mahāmoggallānassa throughout.

saṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ upāsakaṃ evaṃ vadehi: Suppavāsā āvuso Koliyadhītā . . . pe . . . mūḥagabbhā. sā etarāhi . . . pe . . . nimantesī 'ti karotu Suppavāsā Koliyadhītā satta bhaddāni, pacchā so karissati tuyh' eso¹ upaṭṭhāko 'ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno bhagavato paṭissutvā² yena so upāsako ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ upāsakaṃ etad avoca: Suppavāsā āvuso . . . pe . . . nimantesī 'ti. Karotu . . . pe . . . bhaddāni, pacchā tvam karissasī 'ti. sace me bhante ayyo Mahāmoggallāno tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ pāṭibhogo³ bhogānaṃ ca jīvitassa ca saddhāya ca, karotu Suppavāsā Koliyadhītā satta bhaddāni, pacchā 'haṃ karissāmi 'ti. dvinnam kho tesam āvuso dhammānaṃ pāṭibhogo³ bhogānaṃ ca jīvitassa ca, saddhāya pana tvam yeva pāṭibhogo³ 'ti. sace me bhante ayyo Mahāmoggallāno dvinnam dhammānaṃ pāṭibhogo bhogānaṃ ca jīvitassa ca, karotu . . . karissāmi 'ti. atho kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno taṃ upāsakaṃ saññāpetvā⁴ yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam etad avoca: saññatto bhante so upāsako mayā, karotu Suppavāsā Koliyadhītā satta bhaddāni pacchā so karissatī 'ti. atha kho Suppavāsā Koliyadhītā sattāhaṃ buddhapaṃkamaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi, taṃ ca dāraṃ bhagavantam vandāpesi sabbaṃ ca bhikkhusaṃghaṃ. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto taṃ dāraṃ etad avoca: kacci te dāraṃ khamaṇīyaṃ, kacci yāpaṇīyaṃ, kacci na kiñci dukkhaṃ ti. kuto me bhante Sāriputta khamaṇīyaṃ, kuto yāpaṇīyaṃ, satta vassāni me lohitakumbhiyā⁵ vutṭhāni 'ti. atha kho Suppavāsā Koliyadhītā: putto me Dhāmmasenāpatinā saddhim mantetī 'ti attamaṇā pamuditā pītisomanassajātā aho. atha kho bhagavā Suppavāsam Koliyadhītaram etad avoca: iccheyyāsi tvam Suppavāse aññaṃ pi evarūpam puttan ti. iccheyyāmi 'haṃ⁶ bhagavā aññāni pi evarūpāni satta puttāni

¹ A tumh' eso [=tumham eso]; BC tuyh' eso [=tuyham eso]. ² A paṭissutvā; B paṭissunitvā. ³ AB *sometimes* pāṭibhogo. ⁴ A *inserts* (?) saññāpetvā; omitted in BCD. ⁵ CD °yam; A °kumbhiyā; C lohitakumbhiyam vutṭhāni 'ti mātukucchiyam attano gabbhāvāsadukkhāṃ sandhāya vadati. ⁶ D aham; B iccheyy' āham.

'ti. atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imāṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

asātaṃ sātārūpena piyarūpena appiyam
dukkhaṃ sukhassa rūpena pamattam ativattati¹ 'ti. ||8||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātu pāsāde. tena kho pana samayena Visākhāya Migāramātuyā kocid eva attho raññe Pasenadimhi² Kosale paṭibandho³ hoti. taṃ rājā Pasenadi Kosalo na yathāhippāyaṃ tīreti. atha kho Visākhā Migāramatā divādivase yeva yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Visākhā Migāramātaram bhagavā etad avoca: handa kuto nu tvam Visākhe āgacchasi divādivassā 'ti. idha me bhante kocid eva attho . . . pe . . . tīreti. atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imāṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

sabbaṃ paravasam dukkhaṃ, sabbaṃ issariyaṃ sukhaṃ,
sādhāraṇa⁴ vihaññanti, yogā hi duratikkamā 'ti. ||9||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Anupiyāyaṃ viharati Ambavane. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā^a Bhaddiyo Kāligodhāya⁵ putto araññagato pi rukkhamūlagato pi suññāgāragato pi abhikkhaṇaṃ udānaṃ udānesi: aho sukhaṃ aho sukhan ti. assosam kho sambahulā bhikkhū āyasmato Bhaddiyassa Kāligodhāya⁵ puttassa araññagatassa pi rukkhamūlagatassa pi suññāgāragatassa pi abhikkhaṇaṃ udānaṃ udānentassa: aho sukhaṃ aho sukhan ti. sutvāna tesam etad ahosi: nissamsayaṃ kho āvuso āyasmā Bhaddiyo Kāligodhāya⁵ putto anabhirato brahmacariyaṃ carati yassa pubbe agārikabhūta⁶ rajjasukhaṃ.⁷ so tam anussaramāno

¹ C explains: *ativattati* ābhibhavati. ² B Pasenadikosale ³ B °buddho . . . paṭibandha = paṭibaddha, cf. E. Müller, P.L. p. 22; D afterwards °baddho; AC °bandho. ⁴ C comments: *sādhāraṇa* payojane sādettabbe sati.

II. 10. Compare *Cullavagga*, VII. 1, 5. and *Jātaka*, No. 10. ⁵ A sometimes Kāli°. BCD Kāli° throughout. ⁶ C yaṃ so pubbe agāriyabhūto samāno 'ti pāliṃ vatvā anubhavi 'ti vacanasesena keci atthaṃ vaṇṇenti, apare samghā nipathanti: yaṃ sa pubbe agāriyabhūta⁶ 'ti. tatta yaṃ sā 'ti yaṃ assa (!) . . . B yaṃ pubbe agāriya°, afterwards sayam pubbe; A afterwards yaṃ pubbe. ⁷ A rajjam s°.

araññagato pi . . . abhikkhaṇaṃ udānaṃ udānesi : aho sukhaṃ aho sukhan ti. atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimṣu, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṣu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantam etad avocaṃ : āyasmā bhante Bhaddiyo Kāligodhāya putto araññagato pi . . . udānesi : aho sukhaṃ aho sukhan ti. nissamsayaṃ kho Bhaddiyo Kāligodhāya putto anabhirato . . . pe . . . aho sukhan ti. atha kho bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ āmantesi : ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu, mama vacanena Bhaddiyaṃ bhikkhuṃ āmantehi : satthā taṃ āvuso Bhaddiya āmantetī 'ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho so bhikkhu bhagavato paṭissutvā yen' āyasmā Bhaddiyo Kāligodhāya putto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Bhaddiyaṃ Kāligodhāya puttam etad avoca : satthā taṃ āvuso Bhaddiya āmantetī¹ 'ti. evaṃ āvuso 'ti kho āyasmā Bhaddiyo Kāligodhāya putto tassa bhikkhuṃ paṭissutvā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Bhaddiyaṃ Kāligodhāya puttam bhagavā etad avoca : saccam kira tvaṃ Bhaddiya araññagato pi . . . sukhan ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti. kam pana tvaṃ Bhaddiya atthavasam sampassamāno araññagato . . . sukhan ti. pubbe me bhante agārikabhūtaṃ rajjasukhaṃ karontassa² anto pi antepure rakkhā susamvihitā ahoṣi bahi pi antepure rakkhā susamvihitā ahoṣi. anto pi nagare rakkhā susamvihitā ahoṣi bahi pi nagare rakkhā susamvihitā ahoṣi. anto pi janapade rakkhā susamvihitā ahoṣi bahi pi janapade rakkhā susamvihitā ahoṣi. so kho ahaṃ bhante evaṃ rakkhito gopito santo bhīto ubbiggo ussaṅkī utrasto vihāsim etarahi kho pan' āhaṃ bhante araññagato pi rukkhamaṅgagato pi suññāgāragato pi ekako abhīto anubbiggo anussaṅkī anutrasto apposukko pannalomo paradavutto³ migabhūtena cetasā viharāmi. imaṃ⁴ kho ahaṃ bhante atthavasam sampassamāno arañña-

¹ A °sī. ² A rajjasukhaṃ karontassa ; D °karontassa ; B rajjam kārentassa. ³ AC paravutto ; B caradavutto ; D yadavutto ; C explains : parehi dinnena civarādinā vattamāno. [Cullavagga reads : paradavutto]. ⁴ A idaṃ.

gato . . . pe . . . udānesim : . . . sukhan ti. atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

yass' antarato na santi kopā, itibhavābhavatañ ca vītivatto, taṃ vigatabhayāṃ sukhiṃ asokaṃ devā n'ānubhavanti dasanāyā 'ti. ||10||

Mucalindavaggo¹ dutiyo. tass' uddānam :

Mucalindo,² rājā, daṇḍena, sakkāro upāsakena ca gabbhinī, ekaputto ca, Suppavāsā, Visākhā ca Kāligodhāya Bhaddiyo³ 'ti.

¹ A Muñc°. ² ABD °ā. ³ A °an; BD °ā.

VAGGA III. NANDAVAGGO.

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam paṇidhāya purāṇakamma-vipākajam dukkham tippam¹ kharam kaṭukam vedanam adhivāsento sato sampajāno avihaññamāno. addasā kho bhagavā tam bhikkhum avidūre nisinnam pallaṅkam ābhujitvā . . . pe . . . vedanam adhivāsentaṃ sataṃ sampajanaṃ avihaññamānaṃ. atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyam velāyam imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

sabbakammajahassa² bhikkhuno dhunamānassa purekatam
 rajam
 amamassa ṭhitassa³ tādino attho n' atthi janam lapetave
 'ti. || 1 ||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Nando bhagavato bhātā mātucchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evam āroceti: anabhirato aham āvuso brahmacariyam carāmi, na sakkomi brahmacariyam sandhāretum,⁴ sikkham paccakkhāya hināy'āvattissāmi⁵ 'ti. atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : āyasmā bhante Nando bhagavato bhātā mātucchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evam āroceti: anabhirato . . . pe

¹ Cf. E. Müller, P.L. p. 38. ² A kammahassa. ³ AB thi°. ⁴ C explains : sandhāretum ti pavattetum. ⁵ C hināyā 'ti gihibhāvāya āvattissāmi 'ti nivattissāmi.

. . . āvattissāmi 'ti. atha kho bhagavā aññatarāṃ bhikkhūṃ āmantesi: ehi tvāṃ bhikkhu mama vacanena Nandaṃ bhikkhūṃ āmantehi: satthā taṃ āvuso Nanda āmanteti 'ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho so bhikkhu bhagavato paṭissutvā yen' āyasmā Nando ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Nandaṃ etad avoca: satthā taṃ āvuso Nanda āmanteti 'ti. evaṃ āvuso 'ti kho āyasmā Nando tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Nandaṃ bhagavā etad avoca: saccaṃ kira tvāṃ Nanda sambahulānaṃ bhikkūnaṃ evaṃ ārocesi: anabhirato . . . pe . . . āvattissāmi 'ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti. kissa pana tvāṃ Nanda anabhirato brahmacariyaṃ carasi, na sakkosi brahmacariyaṃ sandhāretuṃ, sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya bhīṇā' āvattissasi 'ti. Sākiyāni¹ (māṃ)² bhante janapadakalyāṇi gharā nikkhamantaṃ upadḍhullikhitehi³ kesehi apaloketvā maṃ etad avoca; tuvaṃ kho ayyaputta āgaccheyyāsi 'ti. so kho ahaṃ bhante taṃ anussaramāno anabhirato brahmacariyaṃ carāmi, na sakkomi brahmacariyaṃ sandhāretuṃ . . . āvattissāmi 'ti. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Nandaṃ bāhāya gahetvā seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso sammiñjitaṃ⁴ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ sammiñjeyya,⁴ evaṃ evaṃ Jetavane antarahito devesu tāvatimsesu pāturu āhosi. tena kho pana samayena pañcamattāni accharāsātāni Sakkassa devānaṃ indassa upatṭhānaṃ āgatāni hopti Kakuṭapādini⁵ 'ti. tena kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Nandaṃ āmantesi: passasi no tvāṃ Nanda imāni pañca accharāsātāni Kakuṭapādini⁵ 'ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti. kim maññasi Nanda katamā nu kho abhirūpatarā vā dassaniyatarā vā pāsādikatarā vā Sākiyāni¹ vā janapadakalyāṇi imāni vā pañca accharāsātāni Kakuṭapādini⁵ 'ti. seyyathā pi bhante paluṭṭhamakkatī⁶ kaṇṇanāsacchinnā, evameva kho bhante Sākiyāni janapadakalyāṇi imesaṃ pañcannaṃ accharāsātā-

¹ A Sākiyā; C Sākiyāni 'ti Sakyaṃjadhitā. ² Not in B. ³ C upadḍhullikhitehi . . . addhullikhitehi pi paṭhanti; A upalikhitehi; D upadḍhalikhitehi. ⁴ A samīc°. ⁵ C Kakuṭapādini 'ti . . . pārāpatasadisapādini (°P); ABD Kukkuta°. ⁶ C paluṭṭhamakkatī 'ti jhāmaṅgamakkatī; A paluddha; D paludda; B pasuddha.

nam upanidhāya saṅkhyam¹ pi na upeti kalabhāgam pi na upeti upanidhiṃ pi na upeti. - atha kho imāni pañca accharāsatāni abhirūpatarāni c' eva dassanīyatarāni ca pāsādikatarāni cā 'ti. abhirama Nanda abhirama Nanda, ahan te pāṭibhogo pañcannam accharāsatānam paṭilābhāya Kakutapādinīnan² ti. sace me bhante bhagavā pāṭibhogo pañcannam accharāsatānam paṭilābhāya Kakutapādinīnan ti, abhiramissām' aham bhante bhagavā brahmacariye 'ti. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Nandaṃ bāhāya gahetva seyyathā . . . pe . . . sammiñjeyya, evamevaṃ devesu tāvatimsesu antarahito Jetavane pātuṃ ahoṣi. assosum kho bhikkhū: āyasmā kira Nanda bhagavato bhātā mātucchāputto accharānam hetu brahmacariyaṃ carati, bhagavā kir' assa pāṭibhogo pañcannam accharāsatānam paṭilābhāya Kakutapādinīnan ti. atha kho āyasmato Nandassa saḥāyakā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Nandaṃ bhata kavādena ca upakkita kavādena² ca samudācaranti: bhatako kir' āyasmā Nando, upakkita ko kir' āyasmā Nando accharānam hetu brahmacariyaṃ carati. bhagavā kir' assa pāṭibhogo pañcannam accharāsatānam paṭilābhāya Kakutapādinīnan ti. atha kho āyasmā Nando saḥāyakaṇaṃ bhata kavādena ca upakkita kavādena ca aṭṭhiya māno harāya māno jigucchiyamāno eko vūpakattho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto visārado nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputto sammad eva agārasmā anāgāriyaṃ pabbajati, tad anuttaraṃ brahmacariya pariyoṣānaṃ diṭṭh' eva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi: khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ kamaṇiyaṃ, n' āparaṃ itthattāyā 'ti abbaññāsi. aññataro kho paṇ' āyasmā Nando arahataṃ³ ahoṣi. atha kho aññatarā devatā atikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavannā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena bhagavā ten' upasankamī, upasankamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: āyasmā bhante Nando bhagavato bhātā mātucchāputto āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭh' eva dhamme sayam

¹ BC saṅkham. ² C explains: upakkita kavādenā 'ti yo kahāpanādihi kiñci kiñcāti so upakkita ko 'ti vuccati; A usa. ³ ABC arahattam.

abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī 'ti. bhagavato pi nāṇaṃ udapādi: Nando āsavānaṃ khayā . . . viharatī 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Nando tassā rattiyā accayena yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Nando bhagavantam etad avoca: yaṃ me bhante bhagavā pātibhogo pañcannaṃ accharāsātānaṃ paṭilābhāya Kakutapādiniṇaṃ, muñcāma' āhaṃ¹ bhante bhagavantam etasmā paṭissavā 'ti. mayā pi kho te Nanda cetasā ceto paricca vidito Nando, āsavānaṃ khayā . . . viharatī 'ti. devat' āpi² me etam attham ārocesi: āyasmā bhante Nando bhagavato bhātā mātuccahāputto āsavānaṃ khayā . . . viharatī 'ti. yad eva kho te Nanda anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ, ath' āhaṃ³ mutto etasmā paṭissavā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etam attham veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi:

yassa nittiṇṇo paṅko, maddito kāmakaṇṭako,
mohakkhayaṃ anuppatto sukhadukkhesu na vedhati sa
bhikkhū 'ti. ||2||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Yasojapamukhāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Sāvatthiṃ anuppattāni honti bhagavantam dassanāya. te ca āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodamānā senāsanāni paññāpayamānā pattacivarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā⁴ mahāsaddā ahesum. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: ke pan' ete Ānanda uccāsaddā⁴ mahāsaddā kevaṭṭā maññe macchaṃ vilopā 'ti. etāni bhante Yasojapamukhāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Sāvatthiṃ anuppattāni bhagavantam dassanāya. te ca āgantukā . . . pe . . . paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā⁴ mahāsaddā 'ti. tena h' Ānanda mama vacanena te bhikkhū āmantehi: satthā āyasmante āmanteti⁵ 'ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā yena te bhikkhū

¹ A muccāma' āhaṃ; D muñcāhaṃ. ² Amended for dev' āpi, the reading of A and B. ³ AD assāhaṃ; BC athāhaṃ. ⁴ A °a. ⁵ A °si.

ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad avoca : satthā āyasmante āmanteti 'ti. evam āvuso 'ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ânandassa paṭissutvā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimṣu, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṣu, ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū bhagavā etad avoca : kin nu tumhe bhikkhave uccāsaddā¹ mahāsaddā kevattā maññe macchaṃ vilopā 'ti. evaṃ vutte āyasmā Yasojo bhagavantam etad avoca : imāni bhante pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Sāvatthiṃ anuppattāni bhagavantam dassanāya. te 'me āgantukā bhikkhū . . . pe . . . paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā¹ mahāsaddā 'ti. gacchatha bhikkhave, vo paṇāmemi, na vo mama santike vattabban ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭissutvā utthāy' āsanā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā, senāsaṇaṃ paṭisāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena Vajjī tena cārikam pakkamimṣu,¹ Vajjisu anupubbena cārikaṃ caramānā yena Vaggumudā² nadī, ten' upasaṅkamimṣu,³ upasaṅkamitvā Vaggumudāya nadiyā tīre paṇnakutiyo'karitvā vassaṃ upagacchimṣu.⁴ atha kho āyasmā Yasojo vassupagato bhikkhū āmantesi : bhagavatā mayaṃ āvuso paṇāmitā atthakāmena hitesinā anukampakena anukampaṃ upādāya. handa mayaṃ āvuso tathā vihāraṃ kappema, yathā no viharataṃ bhagavā⁵ attamano assā 'ti. evam āvuso 'ti kho bhikkhū āyasmato paccassosum. atha kho te bhikkhū vūpakatthā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharanto ten' ev' antara-vassena sabb'eva tisso vijjā sacchākamsu.⁶ atha kho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Vesālī tena cārikam pakkami,⁷ anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Vesālī tad avasari. tatra sudam bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane kūtāgārasālāyaṃ. atha kho bhagavā Vaggumudātīriyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cetasā ceto paricca manasikaritvā āyasmantaṃ Ânandaṃ āmantesi : āloka-jātā viya me Ânanda esā disā,⁸ obhāsajātā viya me Ânanda esā disā,⁸ yassaṃ disāyaṃ⁹ Vaggumudātīriyā bhikkhū viharanti gantuṃ¹⁰ appa-

¹ B pakkāmisu. ² B Vaggamudā throughout. ³ MSS. °i for °imsu. ⁴ B °gacchisum. ⁵ AD bhagavato. ⁶ B sacchākāsum ; C sacchikarimṣu. ⁷ B °āmi. ⁸ A etādisā. ⁹ AD read for yassaṃ disāyaṃ āyāma. ¹⁰ Not in C ; B bhante.

ṭikkūl' āsi me¹ manasikātum. pañeṣṣāsi tvaṃ Ānanda Vaggumudātīriyaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ : satthā āyasmante āmanteti,² satthā āyasmantānaṃ dassanakāmo 'ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato paṭisutvā yena aññataro bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca : ehi tvaṃ āvuso, yena Vaggumudātīriyā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū evaṃ vadehi : satthā āyasmante āmanteti, satthā āyasmantānaṃ dassanakāmo 'ti. evaṃ āvuso 'ti kho so bhikkhu āyasmato Ānandassa paṭisutvā seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso sammiñjitaṃ vā bhāṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bhāṃ sammiñjeyya, evamevā Mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ antarahito Vaggumudāya nadiyā tīre tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ purato pātur ahoṣi. atha kho so bhikkhu Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū etad avoca : satthā āyasmante āmantesi, satthā āyasmantānaṃ dassanakāmo 'ti. evaṃ āvuso 'ti kho te bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno paṭisutvā senāsanaṃ paṭisāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya seyyathā . . . pe . . . sammiñjeyya, evamevaṃ Vaggumudāya nadiyā tīre antarahitā Mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ bhagavato sammukhe pātur ahesuṃ. tena kho pana samayena bhagavā ānañjena³ samādhinā nisinno hoti. atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi : katamena nu kho bhagavā vihārena etarahi viharatī 'ti. atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi : ānañjena⁴ kho bhagavā vihārena etarahi viharatī 'ti sabb' eva ānañjena samādhinā nisīdimṣu. atha kho āyasmā Ānando abhikkantāya rattiyā nikkhante paṭhame yāme utṭhāy' āsanā ekamsaṃ cīvaram karitvā yena bhagavā ten' añjalim⁵ paṇāmetvā bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : abhikkantā bhante ratti, nikkhanto paṭhamo yāmo, ciranisinnā āgantukā bhikkhū. paṭisammodatu bhante bhagavā āgantukehi bhikkhūhi 'ti. evaṃ vutte bhagavā tuṇhī⁶ ahoṣi : dutiyam pi kho āyasmā Ānando abhikkantāya rattiyā nikkhante majjhime yāme utṭhāy' āsanā ekamsaṃ cīvaram karitvā yena bhagavā ten' añjalim⁵ paṇā-

¹ Appatikkūl' āsi me *not in D.* ² A °si. ³ A ānañcena ; C ānañjasamādhinā . . . ānañjena °pi paṭho. Compare E. Müller, *The Pāli Language*, p. 8. ⁴ A ānañc°. ⁵ A añjali ; B añjalī. ⁶ A °i.

metvâ bhagavantam etad avoca : abhikkantâ bhante ratti, nikkhanto majjhîmo yâmo, ciranisinnâ âgantukâ bhikkhû, paṭisammodatu bhante bhagavâ âgantukehi bhikkhûhi 'ti. dutiyam pi kho bhagavâ tuṅhî ahoṣi. tatiyam pi kho âyasmâ Ânando abhikkantâya rattiyâ nikkhante pacchime yâme uddhate¹ aruṇe nandimukhiyâ rattiyâ uṭṭhây' âsanâ ekamsam cîvaram karitvâ yena bhagavâ ten' añjalim paṇâ-metvâ bhagavantam etad avoca : abhikkantâ bhante ratti, nikkhanto pacchimo yâmo, uddhato¹ aruṇo, nandimukhî ratti, ciranisinnâ âgantukâ bhikkhû, paṭisammodatu bhagavâ âgantukehi bhikkhûhi 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ tamhâ samâ-dhimhâ vuṭṭhahitvâ âyasmantam Ânandam âmantesi : sace kho tvam Ânanda jāneyyāsi, ettakam pi² te na paṭibhāseyya.³ ahañ c' Ânanda imāni ca pañca bhikkhusatāni sabb' eva ānañjasamādhinā⁴ nisīdimhā 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ etam attham veditvâ tâyam velāyam imam udānam udānesi :

yassa jito kāmakaṇṭako⁵ akkoso ca vadho ca bandhanañ ca pabbato viya so ṭhito anejo sukhadukkesu na vedhati sa bhikkhû 'ti. ||3||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavâ Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Sâriputto bhagavato avidûre nisinno hoti pallaṅkam ābhujitvâ⁶ ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukham satim upaṭṭhapetvâ.⁷ addasâ kho bhagavâ âyasmantam Sâriputtam avidûre nisinnam pallaṅkam ābhujitvâ⁶ ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukham satim upaṭṭhapetvâ.⁷ atha kho bhagavâ etam attham veditvâ tâyam velāyam imam udānam udānesi :

yathâ pi pabbato selo acalo suppatitṭhito

evam mohakkhayâ bhikkhu pabbato va na vedhatî 'ti. ||4||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavâ Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

¹ D uggate ; A uddhaste ; A uddhasto. Cf. V. 5 and Cullavagga, IX. 1. 1.
² A ettakamsi ; B ettakam mi. ³ A sampatibhāseyya ; D ppatibhāseyyam
⁴ A ānañca°, ⁵ AB kaṇḍako. ⁶ A ābhujitvâ. ⁷ A 'āpetvâ.

samayena āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno¹ bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti, pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya kāyagatāya satiyā ajjhataṃ supatiṭṭhitāya. addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ . . . pe . . . supatiṭṭhitāya. atha kho bhagavā etaṃ atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udāneṃ udānesi : a

sati kāyagatā upaṭṭhitā, chasu phassāyatanesu samvuto satataṃ bhikkhu samāhito jaññā nibbānaṃ attano 'ti. ||5||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Pilindavaccho² bhikkhū vasalavādena samudācarati. atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu,³ upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etad avocum : āyasmā bhante Pilindavaccho bhikkhū vasalavādena samudācaratī 'ti. atha kho bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhum āmantesi : ehi tvam bhikkhu, mama vacanena Pilindavacchaṃ bhikkhum āmantehi : sathā taṃ āvuso Pilindavaccha āmantetī 'ti. evam bhante 'ti kho so bhikkhu bhagavato paṭissutvā yen' āyasmā Pilindavaccho ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Pilindavacchaṃ etad avoca : sathā taṃ āvuso āmantetī 'ti. evam āvuso 'ti kho āyasmā Pilindavaccho tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmantaṃ Pilindavacchaṃ bhagavā etad avoca : saccam kira tvam Vaccha bhikkhū vasalavādena samudācarasī 'ti. evam bhante 'ti. atha kho bhagavā Pilindavacchassa pubbenivāsaṃ manasikaritvā bhikkhū āmantesi : mā kho tumhe bhikkhave Vacchassa bhikkhuno ujjhāyittha. na bhikkhave Vaccho dosantaro bhikkhū vasalavādena samudācaratī. Vacchassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno pañca jātisatāni abbo-kiṇṇāni⁴ brāhmaṇakule paccājātāni : so tassa vasalavādo

¹ A °ggaḷāno throughout. ² B Pilivandivaccho and Pilindivaccho; D Pilindivaccho. The name occurs also in Mahāvagga, VI. 13. ³ ABD °i for imsu.

⁴ A abho°; B inserts (from the commentary) khattiyādijātiantarehi avomissāni:

dīgharattam ajjhācinno.¹ ten' āyaṃ Vaccho bhikkhū vasalavādēna samudācaratī 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etam attham viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

yamhi na mātā vattati na māno, yo khīṇalobho amamo nirāso paṇunnakodho² abhinibbutatto, so brāhmaṇo so samaṇo sa bhikkhū 'ti. ||6||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahākassapo Pippaliguhāyaṃ viharati, sattāhaṃ ekapallāṅkena nisinno hoti aññataraṃ samādhim samāpajjitvā. atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo tassa sattāhassa accayena tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhāsi. atha kho āyasmato Mahākassapassa tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhitassa etad ahoṣi : yannūn' āhaṃ Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya paviseyyan ti. tena kho pana samayena pañcamattāni devatāsātāni usukkam āpannāni honti āyasmato Mahākassapassa piṇḍapātaṭṭilābhāya. atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo tāni pañcamattāni devatāsātāni paṭikkhipitvā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. tena kho pana samayena Sakko devānam indo āyasmato Mahākassapassa piṇḍapātaṃ dātukāmo hoti pesakārivaṇṇaṃ³ abhinimminivā⁴ tantaṃ vināti,⁵ Sujātā asurakannā vāsaraṃ (?)⁶ pūreti. atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo Rājagahe sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caramāno yena Sakkassa devānam indassa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami. addasā kho Sakko devānam indo āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ dūrato 'va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna gharā nikkhamitvā paccuggantvā hatthato pattam gahetvā gharaṃ pavisitvā⁷ ghaṭṭiyā odanam uddharitvā pattam pūretvā āyasmato Mahākassapassa padāsi.⁸ so ahoṣi piṇḍapāto anekasūpo anekabyañjano⁹ anekasūparasabyañjano.⁹ atha kho āyasmato Mahākassapassa etad ahoṣi : ko nu kho ayaṃ satto, yass'

¹ C udācinno . . . ajjhācinno 'ti pi paṭhanti. ² D panulla°. ³ BD pesakāra°. ⁴ A 'netvā. ⁵ A vinati; B vinnāti; comp. E. Müller, Pāli Language, p. 102. ⁶ A taṃ saraṃ; B ṇaṃ saraṃ; CD vāsaraṃ. ⁷ A 'etvā. ⁸ B pādāsi. ⁹ A 'byañcano.

āyaṃ evarūpo iddhānubhāvo 'ti. atha kho āyasmato Mahā-kassapassa etad ahoṣi : Sakko nu kho devānam indo 'ti. iti viditvā Sakkam devānam indaṃ etad avoca : kataṃ kho te idaṃ Kosiya, mā puna pi evarūpam akāsi 'ti. amhākam pi bhante Kassapa puññaena attho, amhākam pi puññaena karaṇīyan ti. atha kho Sakko devānam indo āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe tikkhattuṃ udānaṃ udānesi : aho dānaṃ paramaṃ dānaṃ Kassape supatiṭṭhitaṃ. aho . . . supatiṭṭhitaṃ ti. assosi kho bhagavā dibbāya sotadhā-tuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya Sakkassa devānam indassa vehāsaṃ . . . udānaṃ udānentassa : aho . . . supatiṭṭhitaṃ. aho . . . supatiṭṭhitaṃ ti. atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

piṇḍapātikassa bhikkhuno attabharassa anaññaposino
devā pihayanti tādino upasantassa sadā satimato¹ 'ti. || 7 ||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapatikantānaṃ karerimaṇḍalamāle sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayam antarākathā² udapādi : piṇḍapātiko āvuso bhikkhu piṇḍāya caranto labhati kālana kālaṃ manāpikē cakkhunā rūpe passituṃ, labhati kālana kālaṃ manāpikē sotena sadde sotuṃ, labhati kālana kālaṃ manāpikē ghānena gandhe ghāyituṃ, labhati kālana kālaṃ manāpikē jivhāya rase sāyituṃ, labhati kālana kālaṃ manāpikē kāyena phoṭṭhabbe phusituṃ. piṇḍapātiko āvuso bhikkhu sakkato garukato mānito pūjito apacito piṇḍāya carati. handa āvuso mayaṃ pi piṇḍapātikā homa, mayaṃ pi lacchāma kālana kālaṃ manāpikē cakkhunā rūpe passituṃ, mayaṃ pi lacchāma kālana kālaṃ manāpikē sotena sadde sotuṃ, mayaṃ pi lacchāma kālana kālaṃ manāpikē ghānena gandhe ghāyituṃ, mayaṃ pi lacchāma manāpikē jivhāya rase sāyituṃ, mayaṃ pi lacchāma manāpikē kāyena pho-

¹ D satimassā. ² III. 8. Comp. for this Sutta II. 2 and III. 9. A antarā° antara°.

tṭhabbe phusitum ; mayam pi sakkatā garukatā mānitā pūjitā apacitā piṇḍāya carissāmā 'ti. ayañ carahi tesam bhikkhūnam antarākathā hoti vippakatā.¹ atha kho bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena karerimaṇḍalamālo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi : kāya² nu 'ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā¹ 'ti. idha bhante ambhākam pacchābhattam piṇḍapāta-paṭikkantānam karerimaṇḍalamāle³ sannisinnānam sannipatitānam ayam antarākathā udapādi : piṇḍapātiko . . . pe . . . piṇḍāya carissāmā 'ti. ayam kho no bhante antarākathā vippakatā. atha kho bhagavā anuppatto 'ti. na khv etaṃ bhikkhave tumhākam paṭirūpam kulaputtānam saddhāya agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajitānam, yam tumhe evarūpim katham katheyyātha. sannisinnānam sannipatitānam vo bhikkhave dvayam karaṇīyam : dhammiyā vā kathā ariyo vā tuṇhibhāvo 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etaṃ attham viditvā tāyam velāyam imaṃ udānam udānesi :

piṇḍapātikassa bhikkhuno attabharassa anaññaposino
devā pihayanti tādino, no ce saddasilokanissito⁴ 'ti. || 8 || > t'

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulānam bhikkhūnam . . . (compare the last Sutta) antarākathā udapādi : ko nu kho āvuso sippam⁵ jānāti, ko kim sippam sikkhī,⁶ kataram sippānam aggan ti. tath' ekacce evam āhamsu : hatthisippam sippānam aggan ti. ekacce evam āhamsu : assasippam sippānam aggan ti. ekacce evam āhamsu : rathasippam sippānam aggan ti. ekacce evam āhamsu : dhanusippam sippānam aggan ti. ekacce evam āhamsu : tharusippam sippānam aggan ti. ekacce evam āhamsu : muddāsippam sippānam aggan ti. ekacce evam āhamsu : gaṇanasippam sippānam aggan ti. ekacce evam

¹ All MSS. read °thā, cf. II. 2. ² B kāyā. ³ A °je. ⁴ A no ce tassa silokanissito ; D ce tassa silokanissito. We choose the reading of C, but shorten the i in "siloka." ⁵ A sipp° throughout. ⁶ All MSS. sikkhi.

âhamsu : saṅkhânasippaṃ sippânaṃ aggan ti. ekacce evam
 âhamsu : lekhasippaṃ sippânaṃ aggan ti. ekacce evam
 âhamsu : kâveyyasippaṃ sippânaṃ aggan ti. ekacce evam
 âhamsu : lokâyatasippaṃ sippânaṃ aggan ti. ekacce evam
 âhamsu : khattavijjâsippaṃ sippânaṃ aggan ti. ayaṅ cara-
 hi tesam bhikkhûnaṃ antarâkathâ vippakatâ.¹ atha kho
 bhagavâ sâyaṇhasamayam . . . pe . . . (comp. III. 8) vippa-
 katâ 'ti. idha bhante . . . pe . . . (as before) udapâdi : ko
 nu kho âvuso sippaṃ jânâti . . . pe . . . khattavijjâsippaṃ
 sippânaṃ aggan ti. ayaṃ kho no bhante antarâkathâ vippa-
 katâ. atha kho bhagavâ anuppatto 'ti. na khv etaṃ . . .
 . . . pe . . . (comp. III. 8) tuṇhibhâvo 'ti. atha kho bha-
 gavâ etaṃ atthaṃ viditvâ tâyaṃ velâyaṃ imaṃ udânaṃ
 udânesu :

asippajivî lahu atthakâmo yatindriyo sabbadhivippamutto
 anokasârî amamo nirâso hatvâ Mâraṃ ekacaro sa bhikkhû
 'ti. ||9||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavâ Uruvelâyaṃ
 viharati najjâ Neraṇjarâya tîre bodhirukkhamûle paṭhamâ-
 bhisambuddho. tena kho pana samayena bhagavâ sattâhaṃ
 ekapallaṅkena nisinno hoti vimuttisukhaṃ² paṭisaṃvedî.
 atha kho bhagavâ tassa sattâhassa accayena tambhâ samâ-
 dhimbhâ vuṭṭahitvâ buddhacakkhunâ lokam volokesi.³ adda-
 sâ kho bhagavâ buddhacakkhunâ lokam volokento⁴ satte
 anekehi santâpehi santappamâne anekehi ca pariḷâhehi⁵ pari-
 ḍayhamâne râgajehi⁶ pi dosajehi⁷ pi mohajehi⁸ pi 'ti. atha
 kho bhagavâ etaṃ atthaṃ viditvâ tâyaṃ velâyaṃ imaṃ
 udânaṃ udânesi :

ayam loko santâpajâto phassapareto rogaṃ vadati attato,⁹
 yena hi maññati tato taṃ hoti aññathâ.
 aññathâbhâvî bhavappatto¹⁰ loko bhavapareto bhavam ev'
 âbhinandati.

¹ Cf. III. 8, note 2. ² B sukha. ³ B olokesi. ⁴ B ol°. ⁵ CD 'lâh°. ⁶ A râgarajehi. ⁷ A dosarajehi. ⁸ A moharajehi. ⁹ C atthato . . . attato 'ti pi paṭhanti; D atthato. ¹⁰ C bhāvappatto; A bhavasatto; D savasatto. The words aññathâbhâvî to the end of the Sutta are omitted in B.

yadā 'bhinandati, taṃ bhayaṃ ; yassa bhāyati, taṃ dukkhaṃ.

bhavavippahānāya kho paṇ' idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ vussa-
ti 'ti.

ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā bhavena bhavassa vi-
ppamokkham āhaṃsu, sabb' ete avippamuttā bhavasmā 'ti
vadāmi.

ye vā pana keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā vibhavena bha-
vassa nissaraṇaṃ āhaṃsu, sabb' ete anissaṭṭā bhavasmā 'ti
vadāmi.

na upadhī¹ hi² paṭicca dukkhaṃ idaṃ sambhoti,³ sabbūpa-
dānakkhayaṃ n'atthi dukkhassa sambhavo.

lokam imaṃ passa puthu, avijjāya paretā bhūtā bhūtaratā
vā aparimuttā.

ye hi keci bhavā sabbadhi sabbatthātāya,⁴ sabb' ete bhavā
aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā 'ti. ||10||

evam etaṃ⁵ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato
bhavataṇhā pahiyati, vibhavataṇhā 'bhinandati.

sabbato taṇhānaṃ khayā asesavirāgaṇirodho nibbānaṃ,
tassa nibbutassa bhikkhuno anupādā punabbhavo na hoti.

abhibhūto māro⁶ vijitasāṅgāmo,⁷ upaccagā⁸ sabbabhavāni
tādi⁹ 'ti.

Nandavaggo tatiyo. uddānaṃ :

kammaṃ¹⁰ Nando Yasojo ca Sāriputto ca Kolito

Pilindo¹¹ Kassapo piṇḍo sippaṃ lokena te dasā¹² 'ti.

¹ AD upadhi. ² Not in A. ³ So C; A papposamputiti; D pappotiti. ⁴ D
muttatāya. ⁵ AD evaṃ me sutam. ⁶ A mano; D māno. ⁷ B vijito s°. ⁸
⁸ D upagā; AC upajjhagā; B upaccatā. ⁹ A tā; D tādi. ¹⁰ MSS. kamma.
¹¹ AB^ca; Dⁱ. ¹² AD rasā.

VAGGA IV. MEGHIYAVAGGO.

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ bhagavā Cālikāyaṃ viharati, Cālike pabbate. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Meghiyo bhagavato upatthāko hoti. atha kho āyasmā Meghiyo yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi, ekamantaṃ tthito kho āyasmā Meghiyo bhagavantam etad avoca: icchāma' ahaṃ bhante Jantugāmaṃ¹ piṇḍāya pavisitun ti. yassa dāni tvam Meghiya kālam maññasi 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Meghiyo pubbaṅhasamayan nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Jantugāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Jantugāme piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto yena Kimikālāya² nadiyā tīraṃ, ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Kimikālāya² nadiyā tīre jaṅghavihāraṃ³ anucaṅkamāno anuvicaramāno addasā kho ambavanam pāsādikam ramaṇiyam, disvāna 'assa etad aho: pāsādikam vat' idam ambavanam ramaṇiyam. alam vat' idam kulaputtassa padhānatthikassa padhānāya.⁴ sace maṃ bhagavā anujāneyya, āgaccheyy' ahaṃ imaṃ ambavanam padhānāya 'ti. atha hho āyasmā Meghiyo yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Meghiyo bhagavantam etad avoca: idh' ahaṃ bhante pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Jantugāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsim, Jantugāme piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto yena Kimikālāya nadiyā tīraṃ, ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Kimikālāya nadiyā tīre jaṅghavihāraṃ anucaṅkamāno anuvicaramāno addasam ambavanam pāsādikam ramaṇiyam, disvāna me etad aho: pāsādikam vat' idam ambavanam ramaṇiyam, alam vat' idam kulaputtassa padhānatthikassa padhānāya. sace maṃ bhagavā anujāneyya, āgaccheyy' ahaṃ idam ambavanam padhānāya 'ti. sace maṃ bhante bhagavā anujānāti, gaccheyy' ahaṃ

¹ BD °me; C °maṃ and °me. ² A sometimes °kāl°. ³ BD °jaṅghā°. ⁴ C explains: padhānāya 'ti samaṇadhammakaraṇāya.

taṃ ambavanam padhānāyā 'ti. evaṃ vutte bhagavā āyasmantam Meghiyam etad avoca : āgamehi tāva Meghiya, ekak' amhā tāva, yāva añño pi koci bhikkhu āgacchatī 'ti.¹ dutiyam pi kho āyasma Meghiyo bhagavantam etad avoca : bhagavato bhante n'atthi kiñci uttarim karaṇiyam n'atthi katassa vā paticayo,² mayham kho pana bhante atthi uttarim karaṇiyam, atthi katassa paticayo.³ sace maṃ bhante bhagavā anujānāti, gaccheyy' āham taṃ ambavanam padhānāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi kho bhagavā āyasmantam Meghiyam etad avoca : āgamehi . . . āgacchatī 'ti. tatiyam pi kho āyasmā Meghiyo bhagavantam etad avoca : bhagavato bhante n'atthi . . . padhānāyā 'ti. padhānan ti kho Meghiya vadamanam kinti vadeyyāma.³ yassa dāni tvam Meghiya kalam maññasī 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Meghiyo utthāy' āsamā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā yena taṃ ambavanam ten' upasānkami, upasānkamitvā taṃ ambavanam ajjhogahetvā⁴ aññatarasmim rukkhamūle divāvihāram nisīdi. atha kho āyasmato Meghiyassa tasmim ambavane viharantassa yebhuyyena tayo pāpakā akusalā vitakkā samudācaranti, seyyath' idaṃ : kāmavitakko byāpādavitakko vihimśāvitakko 'ti. atha kho āyasmato Meghiyassa etad ahoṣi : acchariyam vata bho, abbhutam vata bho, saddhāya ca vat' amhi agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito, atha ca pan' imehi tīhi pāpakehi akusalehi vitakkehi anvāsanno,⁵ seyyath' idaṃ : kāmavitakkena byāpādavitakkena vihimśāvitakkenā 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Meghiyo sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena bhagavā ten' upasānkami, upasānkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinno kho āyasmā Meghiyo bhagavantam etad avoca : idha mayham bhante tasmim ambavane viharantassa yebhuyyena tāyo pāpakā akusalā vitakkā samudācaranti . . . pe . . . vihimśā-

¹ C koci bhikkhu dissatī 'ti pi pāṭho. āgacchatū 'ti pi paṭhanti, tathā dissatū 'ti. ² ABD paticayo; C paticayo corrected to paricayo. ³ A caramānam kiñci careyyāma; C explains: . . . samanadhammam karomī 'ti taṃ avadānānam [read vad'] mayam aññam kin tāva vadeyyāma. ⁴ A 'gāh'. ⁵ A ajjhāpanno, for the second time anvāsavanti. The readings of the Sinhalese MSS. are difficult to point out, because t and n are often here confounded. C anavāsannā 'ti anuladdhā vokinā . . . anvāsanno 'ti pi pāṭho. B reads anāvasannā (both times), D annāsanno and anvāsanni.

vitakko 'ti. mayham bhante etad ahoṣi: acchariyaṃ . . . pe . . . vihiṃsāvitaṅkenā 'ti.

aparipakkāya Meghiya cetovimuttiyā pañca dhammā paripākāya saṃvattanti. katame pañca. 1. idha Meghiya bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasampavaṅko. aparipākāya Meghiya cetovimuttiyā ayaṃ paṭhamo dhammo paripākāya saṃvattati. 2. puna ca paraṃ Meghiya bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati, ācāragocarasampanno anumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. aparipākāya Meghiya cetovimuttiyā ayaṃ dutiyo dhammo paripākāya saṃvattati. 3. puna ca paraṃ Meghiya bhikkhu yā 'yaṃ kathā abhisallekhikā¹ cetovivaraṇasappāyā² ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati, seyyath' idam : appicchakathā santuṭṭhikathā pavivekakathā asaṃsaggakathā viriyārambhakathā sīlakathā samādhikathā paññākathā vimuttikathā vimuttiñānadassanakathā, evarūpiyā kathāya nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī³ akasiralābhī. aparipākāya Meghiya cetovimuttiyā ayaṃ tatiyo dhammo paripākāya saṃvattati. 4. puna ca paraṃ Meghiyā bhikkhu āradhaviṇṇa viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya thāmaṃvā dalhaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. aparipākāya Meghiya cetovimuttiyā ayaṃ catuttho dhammo paripākāya saṃvattati. 5. puna ca paraṃ Meghiya bhikkhu paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammādukkhakkhayagāminiyā. aparipākāya Meghiya cetovimuttiyā ayaṃ pañcamo dhammo paripākāya saṃvattati. aparipākāya Meghiya cetovimuttiyā ime pañca dhammā paripākāya saṃvattanti.

kalyāṇamittass' etaṃ Meghiya bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham⁴ kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa, yaṃ sīlavā bhavissati, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharissati, ācāragocarasampanno anumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. kalyāṇamittass' etaṃ . . . kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa,

¹ AB °tā.; C °sallekhikā. ² A °sabbāyā. ³ AB akiñca°; afterwards A akiñca°. ⁴ ABD °ā and °am.

yaṃ sīlavā bhavissati pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto (?), ya
 'yaṃ kathā abhisallekkhikā cetovivaraṇasappāyā ekantanibbi-
 dāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya
 nibbānāya saṃvattissati, seyyath' idaṃ : appicchakathā asam-
 saggakathā viriyārambhakathā sīlakathā samādhikathā pañ-
 ñakathā vimuttikathā vimuttiñānadassanakathā evarūpiyā
 kathāya nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī¹ akasiralābhī. kalyā-
 namittass' . . . kalyāṇasampavānkassa, yaṃ āradhaviyāyo
 bhavissati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ
 dhammānaṃ upasampadāya thānavā dāḥaparakkamo ani-
 kkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. kalyāṇamittass' . . .
 sampavānkassa, yaṃ paññavā bhavissati udayatthagāminiyā
 paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammādukkha-
 kkhayagāminiyā. tena ca pana Meghiya bhikkhunā imesu
 pañcasu dhammesu patitṭhāya cattāro dhammā uttari bhā-
 vetabbā, asubbhā bhāvetabbā rāgassa pahānāya, mettā bhāve-
 tabbā byāpādassa pahānāya, ānāpānasati² bhāvetabbā
 vitakkupacchedāya, aniccasaññā bhāvetabbā asmimānasa-
 muggahāyā. aniccasaññīno hi Meghiya anattasaññā saṅṭhā-
 ti, anattasaññī asmimānasamuggahātaṃ pāpunāti ditṭhe³ va
 dhamme nibbānan ti. atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ
 veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

khuddā vitakkā sukhumā vitakkā anugatā manaso ubbilāpā,³
 ete avidvā manaso vitakke hurāhuraṃ dhāvati bhantacitto.
 ete ca⁴ vidvā manaso vitakke ātāpiyo saṃvarati satimā,⁵
 anugate⁶ manaso ubbilāpe asesam ete⁷ pajahāsi buddho 'ti. || 1 ||

evam me sutāṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Kusinārā-
 yaṃ viharati Upavattane⁸ Mallānaṃ sālavane. tena
 kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū bhagavato avidūre
 araññakuṭīkāyaṃ viharanti, uddhatā honti unnalā capalā
 mukharā vikiṇṇavācā muṭṭhassatino asampajānā asamāhitā
 vibbhantacittā pākatindriyā. addasā kho bhagavā te samba-

¹ AB akiñca°; afterwards A akiñca°. ² A ānāpāna°. ³ C uppilāpā; A ubbi-
 lāvā. ⁴ C ete na ca; D te na ca. ⁵ ī lengthened metri causa, as often.
⁶ A anugate; B anuttābo; C anugate 'ti dulladdhavasena anuppanne. anugate
 'ti paṭhanti. ⁷ A asesamāne; B asesamane; D asevamāne (r); C explains:
 asesam . . . etc. ⁸ Omitted in B and D.

hule bhikkhū avidūre araññakuti-kāyaṃ viharante uddhate unnaḷe capale mukhare vikiṇṇavāce mutṭhassatino asampajāne asamāhite vibbhantacitte pākatindriye. atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

arakkhitena kāyena micchādiṭṭhigatena ¹ ca
thīnamiddhābhībhūtena vasaṃ Mārassa gacchati.
tasmā rakkhitacitt' assa sammāsaṅkappagocaro
sammādiṭṭhipurekkhāro nītvāna udayabbayaṃ
thīnamiddhābhībhū bhikkhu sabbā duggatiyo jahe² 'ti. ||2||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṃ carati mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ. atha kho bhagavā maggā okkamma yena aññatarāṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho aññataro gopālako yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ gopālakaṃ bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. atha kho so gopālako bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito bhagavantāṃ etad avoca: adhivāsetu me bhante bhagavā svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghena 'ti. adhivāsesī bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. atha kho so gopālako bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ viditvā utṭhāy' āsanā bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. atha kho so gopālako tassa rattiyā accayena sake nivesane pahūtaṃ appodakapāyāsaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā navaṇ ca sappi bhagavato kālaṃ arocesi: kālo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ ti. atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattaṭṭvaram ādāya saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghena yena tassa gopālakassa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho so gopālako buddha-pamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ appodakapāyāsena ca navena ca sappi sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. atha kho so gopālako bhagavantāṃ bhuttāvaṃ onītapattapaṇiṃ³ aññatarāṃ

¹ A °pātena; B °tatena. ² B paho; D jahā. ³ dhotahatthapānīn (?) [for dhotapattapānīn] ti pi pātho dhotapattahatthan ti attho.

nicam āsanam gahetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisin-
nam kho tam gopālakam bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya san-
dassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamsetvā utthāy'
āsanā pakkāmi. atha kho acirapakkantassa bhagavato tam
gopālakam aññataro puriso sīmantarikāya¹ jīvitā voropesi.
atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅka-
mimsu, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam
nisīdimsu, ekamantam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantam
etad avocum : yena bhante gopālakena ajja buddhapamukho
bhikkhusamgho appodakapāyāsena navena ca sappinā sa-
hatthā santappito sampavārito, so kira bhante gopālako
aññatarena purisena sīmantarikāya¹ jīvitā voropito 'ti. atha
kho bhagavā etam attham viditvā tāyam velāyam imaṃ
udānam udānesi :

diso disaṃ yan tam kayirā verivā pana verinaṃ,
micchāpaṇihitam cittaṃ pāpiyo naṃ tato kare² 'ti. ||3||

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ bhagavā Rājagahe
vihārati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana
samayena āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahāmoggal-
lāno Kapotakandarāyam³ viharanti. tena kho pana
samayena āyasmā Sāriputto juṇhāya rattiyā navoropitehi
kesehi abbhokāse nisinno hoti aññataram samādhim samā-
pajjitvā. tena kho pana समयena dve yakkhā sahāyakā
uttarāya disāya dakkhiṇam disaṃ gacchanti kena cid eva
karaṇīyena. addasaṃsu kho te yakkhā āyasmantaṃ Sāri-
puttaṃ juṇhāya rattiyā navoropitehi kesehi abbhokāse
nisinnaṃ, disvā eko yakkho dutiyam yakkham etad avoca :
paṭibhāti maṃ samma imassa samaṇassa sīse pahāram dātun
ti. evaṃ vutte so yakkho tam yakkham etad avoca : alaṃ
samma, mā samaṇam āsādesi.⁴ ulāro so samma samaṇo
mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so yakkho
tam yakkham etad avoca : paṭibhāti maṃ samma imassa

¹ ABCD si°. ² See Dhammapadam, v. 42. ³ C Kapotakandarāyan ti evam-
nāmake vihāre. ⁴ C mā āsādesi 'ti corrected to āpādesi mā ghātesī mā pahāram
dehī 'ti vuttaṃ hoti ; AD āsāresi ; B āsādesi ; for the second time ABD āsāresi.
See Cullavagga, VII. 3, 12.

samaṇassa sīse pahāraṃ dātun ti. dutiyam pi kho so yakkho taṃ yakkhaṃ etad avoca: alaṃ samma . . . mahānubhāvo 'ti. tatiyam pi kho so yakkho taṃ yakkhaṃ etad avoca: paṭibhāti . . . dātun ti. tatiyam pi kho so yakkho taṃ yakkhaṃ etad avoca: alaṃ samma . . . mahānubhāvo 'ti. atha kho so yakkho taṃ yakkhaṃ anādiyitvā āyasmato Sāriputtatherassa sīse pahāraṃ adāsi. api tena pahāreṇa sattaratanam vā adḍhattharatanam¹ vā nāgaṃ osādeyya² mahantaṃ vā pabbatakūtaṃ padāleyya. atha ca pana so yakkho ḍayhāmi ḍayhāmi 'ti vatvā tath' eva mahānirayaṃ apatāsi. addasā kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena tena yakkhena āyasmato Sāriputtassa sīse pahāraṃ diyamānaṃ, disvāna yena āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca: kacci te āvuso khamaṇīyaṃ kacci yāpaṇīyaṃ kacci na kiñci dukkhaṃ ti. khamaṇīyaṃ me āvuso Moggallāna yāpaṇīyaṃ me āvuso Moggallāna, api ca me sīse thokaṃ dukkhaṃ³ ti. acchariyaṃ āvuso Sāriputta, abbhutaṃ āvuso Sāriputta, yaṃ tvam mahiddhiko āyasmā Sāriputto mahānubhāvo. idha te āvuso Sāriputta aññataro yakkho sīse pahāraṃ adāsi, tāva mahāpahāro ahoṣi. api tena pahāreṇa sattaratanam . . . padāleyyā 'ti. atha ca pan' āyasmā Sāriputto evam āha: khamaṇīyaṃ me āvuso Moggallāna, yāpaṇīyaṃ me āvuso Moggallāna, api ca me sīse thokaṃ dukkhaṃ ti. acchariyaṃ āvuso Moggallāna, abbhutaṃ āvuso Moggallāna, yāva mahiddhiko āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma yakkhaṃ pi passissati; mayaṃ pan' etarahi Paṃsupisācakaṃ pi na passāmā 'ti. assosi kho bhagavā dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya tesam ubhinnaṃ mahānāgaṇaṃ imaṃ evarūpaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi:⁴

¹ A adhatthamara°; BD adḍhattharatanam. ² C osādeyyā 'ti pathaviyaṃ osidāpeyya nimujjāpeyya, osāreyyā 'ti pi pāṭho cunnavicunnam kareyyā 'ti attho; AD osāreyya; B osādeyya. ³ C api ca me sīsam thokaṃ dukkhaṃ ti pi pāṭho.

⁴ Comp. Theragāthā, v. 191.

yassa selûpamaṃ cittaṃ ðhitaṃ n' ânupakampati
virattaṃ rajanîyesu kopaneyye na kuppatti,
yass' evaṃ¹ bhâvitaṃ cittaṃ, kuto taṃ dukkham essañi² 'ti. || 4 ||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati Ghositârâ me. tena kho pana samayena bhagavâ âkiṇṇo viharati bhikkhûhi bhikkhunîhi upâsakehi upâsikâhi râjûhi râjamaḥâmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasâvakehi âkiṇṇo dukkham na phâsu viharati. atha kho bhagavato etad aho si : aham kho etarahi âkiṇṇo viharâmi bhikkhûhi . . . titthiyasâvakehi âkiṇṇo dukkham na phâsu viharâmi, yannûn' âham eko gaṇasmâ vûpakaṭṭho vihareyyan ti. atha kho bhagavâ pubbhaṇhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattacîvaram âdâya Kosambim piṇḍâya pâvisi, Kosambiyam piṇḍâya caritvâ pacchâbhattam piṇḍapâtapatiikkanto sâmaṃ² senâsanam samsâmetvâ pattacîvaram âdâya anâmantetvâ upatthâkam anapaloketvâ bhikkhusamgham eko adutiyo yena Pâlileyyakam³ tena carikam pakkâmi, anupubbena cârikañ caramâno yena Pâlileyyakam³ tad avasari. tatra sudam bhagavâ Pâlileyyake³ viharati Rakkhitavanasaṇḍe Bhaddasâlamûle. aññataro pi kho hatthinâgo âkiṇṇo viharati hatthîhi hatthinîhi hatthikalârehi⁴ hatthicchâpakehi⁵ chinnaggâni c' eva tiṇâni khâdati, obhaggo bhaggañ c' assa sâkhâbhaṅgam khâdanti, âvilâni ca pâniyâni⁶ pivati ogâhâ⁷ c' assa uttiṇṇassa hatthiniyo kâyam upanighamsantiyo gacchanti, âkiṇṇo dukkham na phâsu viharati. atha kho tassa hatthinâgassa etad aho si : aham kho etarahi âkiṇṇo viharâmi hatthîhi hatthinîhi hatthikalârehi⁴ hatthicchâpehi, chinnaggâni c' eva tiṇâni khâdâmi obhaggobhaggañ ca me sâkhâbhaṅgam khâdanti, âvilâni ca pâniyâni pivâmi, ogâhâ⁸ ca me uttiṇṇassa hatthiniyo kâyam upanighamsantiyo gacchanti, âkiṇṇo dukkham na phâsu viharâmi. yannûn' âham eko gaṇasmâ vûpakaṭṭho vihareyyan ti. atha kho so hatthinâgo yûthâ apakkamma yena Pâlileyyakam⁹

¹ AD tass' evam ; B yass' evam ; C tass' etaṃ . . . glossed by yass' evam (!). IV. 5. Comp. Mahavâgga, X. 4. ² C sâman ti sayam. ³ B Pâri° [as Mahavâgga]. ⁴ CD °kalârehi ; C explains : °potakehi. ⁵ C °châpehi ti khîrapakehi. ⁶ BC °ni°. ⁷ D ogâhassa ; C ogâhâ 'ti titthato, ogâhan ti pi pâli. ⁸ AD ogâhassa. ⁹ D Pâri°.

Rakkhitavanasasaṅḍo¹ Bhaddasālamūlam yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā tatra sudam so hatthināgo yasmim padese bhagavā viharati tam padesam appahāritañ² ca karoti soṇḍāya bhagavato pāṇiyam³ paribhojanīyam paṭṭhapeti. atha kho bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi: aham kho pubbe ākiṇṇo vihāsim bhikkhūhi . . . titthiyasāvakehi ākiṇṇo dukkham na phāsu vihāsim. so 'mhi etarahi anākiṇṇo viharāmi bhikkhūhi . . . titthiyasāvakehi anākiṇṇo sukham phāsu viharāmi 'ti. tassa pi kho hatthināgassa evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi: aham kho pubbe ākiṇṇo vihāsim hatthīhi hatthinīhi hatthikaḷārehi hatthicchāpakehi, chinnaggāni c'eva tiṇāni khādīm obhaggobhaggañ ca me sākhaḥhaṅgam khādīmsu, āvilāni ca pāṇiyāni pivāsim ogāhā⁴ ca me uttiṇṇassa hatthiniyo kāyam upanighamsantiyo agamamsu, ākiṇṇo dukkham na phāsu vihāsim, so 'mhi etarahi anākiṇṇo viharāmi hatthīhi hatthinīhi hatthikaḷārehi hatthicchāpakehi, acchinnaggāni c'eva tiṇāni khādāmi obhaggobhaggañ ca me sākhaḥhaṅgam na khādanti, anāvilāni ca pāṇiyāni pivāmi ogāhā⁵ ca me uttiṇṇassa hatthiniyo na kāyam upanighamsantiyo gacchanti, anākiṇṇo sukham phāsu viharāmi 'ti. atha kho bhagavā attano ca pavivekam viditvā tassa ca hatthināgassa cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya tāyam velāyam imam udānam udānesi :

etam⁶ nāgassa nāgena isādantassa hatthino
sameti cittam cittena yam eko ramati vane 'ti. ||5||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Piṇḍolabhāradvājo bhagavato avidūre nisīno hoti pallaṅkam ābhujitvā⁷ ujum kāyam paṇidhāya araṇṇako piṇḍapātiko paṃsukūliko tecīvariko appiccho santuṭṭho pavivitto asamsaṭṭho āradhaviṇṇo dhutavādo adhiccittam anuyutto. addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ

¹ D °am. ² D °ha°. ³ B °ni°. ⁴ AD ogāhassa. ⁵ D ogāhañ. ⁶ D evam; AC etam; B e. ⁷ A ābhujitvā.

Piṇḍolabhâradvâjam avidûre nisinnam pallaṅkam âbhujitvâ ujum kâyam paṇidhâya araṇṇakam piṇḍapâtikam pamsukûlikam tecîvarikam appiccham santuttham pavivittam asaṃsattham âraddhaviriyam dhutavâdam adhiccittam anuyuttam. atha kho bhagavâ etam attham veditvâ tâyam velâyam imaṃ udânam udânesi :

anupavâdo anupaghâto pâtimokkhe ca saṃvaro
mattaññutâ ca bhattasmiṃ patthañ¹ ca sayanâsanam ~
adhicitte ca âyogo etam buddhâna² sâsanam ti.³ ||6||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Sâriputto bhagavato avidûre nisinnam hoti pallaṅkam âbhujitvâ⁴ ujum kâyam paṇidhâya appiccho santuttho pavivitto asaṃsattho âraddhaviriyam adhiccittam anuyutto. addasâ kho bhagavâ âyasmantam Sâriputtam avidûre nisinnam pallaṅkam âbhujitvâ⁵ ujum kâyam paṇidhâya appiccham santuttham pavivittam asaṃsattham âraddhaviriyam adhiccittam anuyuttam. atha kho bhagavâ etam attham veditvâ tâyam velâyam imaṃ udânam udânesi :

adhicetaso appamajjato munino monapathesu sikkhato
sokâ na bhavanti tâdino upasantassa sadâ satîmato 'ti. ||7||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavâ sakkato hoti garukato hoti mânito pûjito apacito lâbhî cîvarapiṇḍadâtasenâsanagilânapaccayabhesajjaparikkhârânam, bhikkhusaṃgho pi sakkato hoti . . . pe . . . parikkhârânam. aññatitthiyâ pana paribbâjakâ asakkatâ honti (comp. II. 4) . . . pe . . . parikkhârânam. atha kho te aññatitthiyâ paribbâjakâ bhagavato sakkâram asahamânâ bhikkhusaṃghassa ca yena Sundarî paribbâjikâ ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅ-

¹ A pantañ ; C santañ ca corrected to patthañ ca. ² BC °nu. ³ See Dhammap. v. 185. ⁴ A âbhuñjitvâ. ⁵ A âbhuñcitvâ.

kamitvā Sundarim paribbājikam etad avocum : ussahasi bhagini nātīnam attham kātun ti. kyāham ayyā karomi, kim mayā sakkā kātum? jīvitam pi me pariccattam nātīnam atthāyā 'ti. tena hi bhagini abhikkhanam Jetavanam gacchāhi 'ti. evam ayyā 'ti kho Sundarī paribbājikā tesam aññatitthiyānam¹ paribbājakānam patissutvā abhikkhanam Jetavanam agamāsi. yadā aññimsu te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā : te diṭṭhā kho Sundarī paribbājikā bahujanena² abhikkhanam Jetavanam āgacchatī 'ti, atha nam jīvitā voropetvā tath'eva Jetavanassa parikhāya³ kūpe nikhanitvā yena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasaṅkamimsu,⁴ upasaṅkamitvā rājānam Pasenadim Kosalam etad avocum : yā sā mahārāja Sundarī paribbājikā sā no na dassatī 'ti. kattha pana tumhe āsaṅkathā 'ti. Jetavane mahārājā 'ti. tena hi Jetavanam vicinathā 'ti. atha kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā Jetavanam vicinitvā yathānikkhittam parikhākūpā⁵ uddharitvā mañcakam āropetvā Sāvattim pavesetvā rathiyāya⁶ rathiyam siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakam upasaṅkamitvā manusse ujjhāpesum : passath' ayyā Sakyaputtīyānam kammaṃ, alajjino ime samaṇā Sakyaputtīyā dussilā pāpadhammā musāvādino abrahmacārino. ime hi nāma dhammacārino samacārino brahmacārino saccavādino sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā paṭijānissanti. n'atthi imesaṃ sāmāññam, n'atthi imesaṃ brāhmaṇṇam, nattham imesaṃ sāmāññam, nattham imesaṃ brāhmaṇṇam, kuto imesaṃ sāmāññam, kuto imesaṃ brāhmaṇṇam, apagatā ime sāmāññā, apagatā ime brāhmaṇṇā. kathaṃ hi nāma puriso purisakiccaṃ karitvā itthim jīvitā voropessatī 'ti. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattiyam manussā bhikkhū divvā asabbhāhi pharusāhi vācāhi akkosanti paribhāsanti rosanti vihesanti : alajjino . . . pe . . . voropessatī 'ti. atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Sāvattim piṇḍāya pāvimsu,

¹ C yadā tesam (!) aññatitthiyā paribbājakā : te (P) diṭṭhā kho Sundarī 'ti, tathā aññimsu 'ti jānimsu, te diṭṭhā (P) ti paditthā Jetavanam āgacchanti [for ī] ca viśesato diṭṭhā bahulam diṭṭhā bahulā diṭṭhā 'ti attho; A yadā aññe aññatitthiyā, etc.; B yathā te aññāsu aññatitthiyā, D yadā tesam (!) aññatitthiyānam. The passage seems to be very corrupt. ² D °jano. ³ A °kkhāya; C °ā. ⁴ ABD °mi. ⁵ A °kkhā°. ⁶ AD rathiyā.

Sāvattthiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātaṭaṭi-
kkantā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimṣu, upasaṅkamitvā
bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimṣu, ekamantaṃ
nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantam etad avocum : etarahi
Sāvattthiyam manussā bhikkhū disvā . . . pe . . . voro-
pessatī 'ti. n' eso bhikkhave saddo ciraṃ bhavissati sattāham
eva bhavissati sattāhassa accayena antaradhāyissati. tena hi
bhikkhave ye manussā bhikkhū disvā . . . pe . . . vihe-
santi, te tumhe imāya gāthāya paṭicodetha :

abhūtavādī nirayaṃ upeti yo c' āpi katvā na karomī 'ti c' āha
ubho pi te pecca¹ samā bhavanti nihīnakammā manujā pa-
ratthā 'ti.

atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham
pariyāpunitvā ye manussā bhikkhū disvā . . . vihesanti, te
imāya gāthāya paṭicodenti :² abhūtavādī . . . pe . . .
paratthā 'ti. manussānaṃ etad ahoṣi : akārakā³ ime samaṇā
Sakyaputtīyā, na yimehi⁴ kataṃ sapant'⁵ ime samaṇā Sakya-
puttīyā 'ti. n' eva so saddo ciraṃ ahoṣi, sattāham eva saddo
ahoṣi, sattāhassa accayena antaradhāyi. atha kho sambahulā
bhikkhū yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimṣu, upasaṅkamitvā
bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimṣu, ekamantaṃ
nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantam etad avocum : acchari-
yaṃ bhante abbhutaṃ bhante, yāva subhāsitaṃ kho c' idaṃ
bhante bhagavatā : n' eso bhikkhave saddo ciraṃ bhavissati,
sattāhassa accayena antaradhāyissatī 'ti. antarahito so bhante
saddo 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etaṃ atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ
velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

tudanti vācāya janā asaṅṅatā parehi saṅgāmagataṃ va kuñ-
jaraṃ,
sutvāna vākyam pharusam udīritam adhivāsaye bhikkhu
aduṭṭhacitto 'ti. ||8||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Rājagahe
viharaṭi Veļuvane Kalandakaṇivāpe. atha kho āyasmato

¹ ACD pacca. ² A anti. ³ AC akāraṇā ; D akā. ⁴ AD nissamehi. ⁵ AD
samant' ; B sabbant'.

Upasenassa Vaṅgantaputtassa¹ rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me satthā ca me bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho, svākhyāte c' amhi dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, sabrahmacāriyo ca me silavanto kalyāṇadhammā, sīlesu c' amhi paripūrakārī, samāhito c' amhi, ekaggacitto arahā c' amhi khīṇāsavo, mahiddhiko c' amhi mahānubhāvo, bhaddakaṃ me. jīvitam bhaddakaṃ maraṇanti. atha kho bhagavā āyasmato Upasenassa Vaṅgantaputtassa¹ cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānam udānesi:

yaṃ jīvitam na tapati, maraṇante² na socati,
sace diṭṭhapado dhiro, sokamajjhe na socati.
ucchinnabhavataṇhassa³ santacittassa bhikkhuno
vikkhīno⁴ jātisamsāro, n' atthi tassa punabbhavo 'ti. ||9||

evaṃ me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya attano upasamaṃ paccavekkhamāno. addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya attano upasamaṃ paccavekkhamānaṃ. atha kho bhagavā etaṃ atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānam udānesi:

upasantasantacittassa⁵ netticchinnassa⁶ bhikkhuno
vikkhīno⁷ jātisamsāro, mutto so Mārabandhanā 'ti. ||10||

Meghiyavaggo catuttho. uddānam:

Meghiyo⁸ uddhatā⁹ gopālo⁸ juṇhā⁸ nāgena pañcamam,
Piṇḍolo Sāriputto ca Sundarī¹⁰ bhavati atṭhamam,
Upaseno Vaṅgantaputto Sāriputto ca te dasā 'ti.

¹ D Vamkanta°. ² AB maraṇante; C *marānante* maraṇasaṅkhāte ante . . . maraṇasamīpe vā. ³ ACD °taṇhāya. ⁴ BD vikkhito; A vikkhino. ⁵ AD upasantam°. ⁶ AD natthicchinnassa; B netti°; C netticchinnassa 'ti netti vuccati bhavataṇhā samsārassa nayanato. ⁷ ABD vikkhino. ⁸ ABD °a. ⁹ B uddhita; A utṭhita; D ujhita. ¹⁰ ABD °i.

VAGGA V. SONATHERASSA VAGGO.

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikāya deviyā saddhim uparipāsādavaragato hoti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikam devim etad avoca : atthi nu kho te Mallike koc' añño attanā piyataro 'ti. n' atthi kho me mahārāja koc' añño attanā piyataro. tuyham pana mahārāja atth' añño koci attanā piyataro 'ti. mayham pi kho Mallike n' atth' añño koci attanā piyataro 'ti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo pāsādā orohitvā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinnō kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavantam etad avoca : idh' āham bhante Mallikāya deviyā uparipāsādavaragato Mallikam devim etad avocam :¹ atthi . . . pe . . . piyataro 'ti. evam vutte Mallikā devī maṃ etad avoca : n' atthi . . . pe . . . piyataro 'ti. evam vutto 'ham bhante Mallikam devim etad avocam :¹ mayham . . . pe . . . piyataro 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etam attham viditvā tāyam velāyam imam udānam udānesi :

sabbā disā anuparigamma² cetasā nev' ajjhagā³ piyataram attanā kvaci,
 24 evam pi so puthu⁴ attā paresam, tasmā na hiṃse param attakāmo. ||1||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho āyasmā

¹ ABD °a. ² BD °kamma. ³ A ajjagā. ⁴ C explains puthu by visum visum.

Ānando sāyaṅhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkhami, upasaṅkhamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavantam etad avoca : acchariyam bhante, abbhutam bhante, yāvad appāyukā hi bhante bhagavato mātā ahoṣi, sattāhajāte bhagavati bhagavato mātā kalam akāsi Tusitakāyam¹ upapajjati 'ti. evam etam² Ānanda. appāyukā hi bodhisattamātarō honti, sattāhajātesu bodhisattesu bodhisattamātarō kālaṅkaronti, Tusitakāyam¹ upapajjanti 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etam attham viditvā tāyam velāyam imam udānaṃ udānesi :

ye keci bhūtā bhavissanti ye c' āpi sabbe gamissanti pahāya deham,
tam sabbam jāniṃ³ kusalo viditvā ātāpiyo brahmacariyam careyyā 'ti. ||2||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe Suppabuddho nāma kuṭṭhī manussadaliddo ahoṣi manussakapaṇo manussavarāko. tena kho pana samayena bhagavā mahatīyā parisāya parivuto dhammam desento nisinno hoti. addasā kho Suppabuddho kuṭṭhī tam mahājanakāyam dūrato 'va sannipatitam, disvān' assa etad ahoṣi : nissamsayam kho ettha kiñci khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā bhājjiyati. yannūn' āham yena so mahājanakāyo ten' upasaṅkameyyam. appeva nām' ettha kiñci khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā labheyyan ti. atha kho Suppabuddho kuṭṭhī yena so mahājanakāyo ten' upasaṅkhami. addasā kho Suppabuddho kuṭṭhī bhagavantam mahatīyā parisāya parivutam dhammam desentam nisinnam, disvān' assa etad ahoṣi : na kho ettha kiñci khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā bhājjiyati.⁴ samaṇo ayam Gotamo parisatim⁵ dhammam deseti. yannūn' āham pi dhammam suṇeyyan ti tatth' eva ekamantam nisīdi : aham pi dhammam sossāmi 'ti. atha kho bhagavā sabbā-

¹ BC Tusitam kāyam. ² A evam eva. ³ AC jānitum. ⁴ A bhājjissati.
⁵ ABD °i.

vantaṃ parisāṃ cetasā ceto paricca manas' ākāsi : ko nu kho idha bhabbo dhammaṃ viññātun ti. addasā kho bhagavā Suppabuddhaṃ kuṭṭhiṃ tassaṃ parisāyaṃ nisinnaṃ, disvān' assa etad aho si : ayaṃ kho idha bhabbo dhammaṃ viññātun ti. Suppabuddhaṃ kuṭṭhiṃ ārabba anupubbikathaṃ kathesi seyyath' idaṃ : dānakathaṃ sīlakathaṃ saggakathaṃ kāmānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ nikkhame ca ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. yadā bhagavā aññāsi Suppabuddhaṃ kuṭṭhiṃ kallacittaṃ muducittaṃ vinivaraṇacittaṃ udaggacittaṃ pasannacittaṃ, atha yā¹ buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsikaṃ dhammadesanā taṃ pakāsesi dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ. seyyath' āpi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagata-kālakāṃ sammad eva rajanaṃ paṭigaṇheyya, evam eva Suppabuddhassa kuṭṭhissa tasmim yeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi : yaṃ kiñci samudaya-dhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ ti. atha kho Suppabuddho kuṭṭhī diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo viditadhammo pariyogāhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathaṃ-katho vesārajappatto aparappaccayo² satthu sāsane uṭṭhāy' āsanā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Suppabuddho kuṭṭhī bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante. seyyath' āpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya cakkhumanta rūpāni dakkhantī 'ti, evam eva bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, es' āhaṃ bhante bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṃghaṃ ca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ ti. atha kho Suppabuddho kuṭṭhī bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. atha kho Suppabuddhaṃ kuṭṭhiṃ gāvī taruṇavacchā adhipātetvā³ jīvitaṃ voropesi. atha kho samba-

¹ AB sā ; D ssa. ² = a + parappaccayo. ³ See I. 10 ; AB 'itvā ; omitted in D.

hulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamim̄su, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam̄ abhivādetvā ekamantam̄ nisidim̄su, ekamantam̄ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantam̄ etad avocum̄ : yo so bhante Suppabuddho nāma kuṭṭhī bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahamsito, so kālankato, tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo 'ti. paṇḍito bhikkhave Suppabuddho kuṭṭhī paccapādi¹ dhammass' ānudhammam̄, na ca mam̄ dhammādhikaraṇam̄ vihesesi,² Suppabuddho bhikkhave kuṭṭhī tinṇam̄ samyojanānam̄ parikkhayā sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano 'ti. evam̄ vutte aññataro bhikkhu bhagavantam̄ etad avoca : ko nu kho bhante hetu, ko paccayo, yena Suppabuddho kuṭṭhī manussadaliddo ahosi manussakapaṇo manussavarāko 'ti. bhūtapubbam̄ bhikkhave Suppabuddho kuṭṭhī imasmim̄ yeva Rājagahe seṭṭhiputto ahosi. so uyyānabhūmim̄ niyyanto addasā Tagarasikhim̄³ paccekabuddham̄ nagaram̄ piṇḍāya pavisantam̄, disvān'assa etad ahosi : kv'āyam̄ kuṭṭhī vicarati 'ti nitṭhubhitvā⁴ apasabyāmato (?)⁵ karitvā pakkāmi. so tassa kammassa vipākena bahūni vassāni bahūni vassasatāni bahūni vassasahassāni bahūni vassasatasahassāni niraye pacittha. tass'eva kammassa vipākāvasesena imasmim̄ yeva Rājagahe manussadaliddo ahosi manussakapaṇo manussavarāko. so tathāgatappaveditam̄ dhammavinayam̄ āgamma saddham̄ samādiyi, sīlam̄ samādiyi, sutam̄ samādiyi, cāgam̄ samādiyi, paññam̄ samādiyi. so tathāgatappaveditam̄ dhammavinayam̄ āgamma saddham̄ samādiyitvā sīlam̄ samādiyitvā sutam̄ samādiyitvā cāgam̄ samādiyitvā paññam̄ samādiyitvā kāyassa bhedā param̄ maraṇā sugatim̄⁶ saggam̄ lokam̄ upapanno devānam̄ tāvatimsānam̄ saḥabyatam̄. so tattha aññe deve atirocati vaṇṇena c'eva yasasā cā'ti. atha kho bhagavā etam̄ attham̄ viditvā tāyam̄ velāyam̄ imam̄ udānam̄ udānesi :

cakkhumā visamānī 'va vijjamāne parakkame
paṇḍito jīvalokasmim̄ pāpāni parivajjaye 'ti. ||3||

¹ AD saccavādi. Right in B. ² A °ti. ³ ABD °i. ⁴ A nitṭhubhitvā.
⁵ C apasabyāmato karitvā 'ti . . . apasabyam̄ katvā ; A abyāmato ; D abhyāmato ; B apabhyāmāto. ⁶ A °i.

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvattḥiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā kumārakā antarā ca Sāvattḥim antarā ca Jetavanam macchake bādhenti. atha kho bhagavā pubbaṃhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Sāvattḥim piṇḍāya pāvīsi. addasā kho bhagavā te sambahule kumārake antarā ca Sāvattḥim antarā ca Jetavanam macchake bādhente, disvāna yena te kumārakā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te kumārake etad avoca : bhāyatha vo tumhe kumārakā dukkhassa, appiyam vo dukkhan ti. evam bhante bhāyāma mayam bhante dukkhassa, appiyam no dukkhan ti. atha kho bhagavā etam attham viditvā tāyam velāyam imam udānam udānesi :

sace vo dukkham appiyam, mā kattha pāpakaṃ kammaṃ āvi
vā yadvā raho

sace 'va¹ pāpakaṃ kammaṃ karissatha² karotha vā
na³ vo³ dukkhā mutty⁴ atthi upeccāpi⁵ palāyatan⁶ ti. ||4||

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvattḥiyam viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātu pāsāde. tena kho pana samayena bhagavā tadah' uposathe bhikkhusaṃghaparivuto nisinnō hoti. atha kho āyasmā Ānando abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ nikkhante paṭhame yāme utṭhāy' āsanā ekamsam cīvaram katvā yena bhagavā ten' añjalim panāmetvā bhagavantam etad avoca : abhikkantā bhante ratti, nikkhanto paṭhamo yāmo, ciranisinno bhikkhusaṃgho, uddisatu⁷ bhante bhagavā bhikkhūnam pātīmokkhan⁸ ti. evam vutte bhagavā tuṃhī ahoṣi. dutiyam pi kho āyasmā Ānando abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ nikkhante majjhime yāme utṭhāy' āsanā ekamsam cīvaram katvā yena bhagavā ten' añjalim panāmetvā bhagavantam etad avoca : abhikkantā bhante ratti, nikkhanto majjhimo yāmo, ciranisinno bhikkhusaṃgho, uddisatu⁷ bhante bhagavā bhikkhūnam pātīmokkhan⁸ ti. dutiyam pi kho bhagavā

¹ V. 4. ¹ Only in D, inserted metri causa. ² A kariyātha. ³ D te. ⁴ AB mutty; D pamutty; C mutty. ⁵ C upecca sañcicca; A upaccā pi; B upadhāya. D upaddava. ⁶ C palāyante 'ti pi' paṭhanti (!). V. 5. Comp. Cullavagga, I.X. 1. ⁷ A °sātu. ⁸ AB pāti°.

tunhī ahoṣi. tatiyam pi kho āyasmā Ānando abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ nikkhante pacchime yāme uddhate¹ aruṇe nandimukhiyaṃ rattiyaṃ utthāy' āsanā ekamsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā yena bhagavā ten' añjalim panāmetvā bhagavantam etad avoca : abhikkantā bhante ratti, nikkhanto pacchimo yāmo, uddhato² aruṇo, nandimukhī ratti, ciranisinno bhikkhusamgho, uddisatu² bhante bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ pātimokkhan³ ti. apari-suddhā Ānanda parisā 'ti. atha kho āyasmato Mahā-moggallānassa etad ahoṣi : kaṃ⁴ nu kho bhagavā puggalaṃ sandhāya evam āha : aparisuddhā Ānanda parisā 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Mahā-moggallāno sabbāvantam bhikkhusamgham cetasaṃ ceto paricca manas' ākāsi. addasā kho āyasmā Mahā-moggallāno tam puggalaṃ dussīlam pāpadhammam asucisaṅkassarasamācāraṃ paṭicchannakammantaṃ assamaṇaṃ samaṇapaṭiññaṃ abrahmacāriṃ brahmacāripaṭiññaṃ antopūtiṃ avassutaṃ kasambujātaṃ⁵ majjhe bhikkhusamghassa nisinnaṃ, disvāna utthāy' āsanā yena so puggalo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā tam puggalaṃ etad avoca : utthehi⁶ āvuso, diṭṭho 'si bhagavatā, n' atthi te bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ saṃvāso 'ti. atha kho so puggalo tunhī ahoṣi. dutiyam pi kho āyasmā Mahā-moggallāno tam puggalaṃ etad avoca : utthehi⁷ āvuso, diṭṭho 'si bhagavatā, n' atthi te bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ saṃvāso 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so puggalo tunhī ahoṣi. tatiyam pi kho āyasmā . . . pe . . . saṃvāso 'ti. tatiyam pi kho so puggalo tunhī ahoṣi. atha kho āyasmā Mahā-moggallāno tam puggalaṃ bāhāyaṃ gahetvā bahi dvārakoṭṭhakā nikkhāmetvā⁸ sūciḡhatikaṃ datvā⁹ yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam etad avoca : nikkhāmito¹⁰ bhante so puggalo mayā, parisuddhā parisā, uddisatu² bhante bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ pātimokkhan³ ti. acchariyaṃ Moggallāna, abbhutaṃ Moggallāna, yāva bāhāgahaṇā¹¹ pi nāma so moghapuriso āgamissatī 'ti. atha

¹ D uggate. ² A °sātu. ³ AB pāti.° ⁴ A kaṃ; B kin; D kim. ⁵ A kasammukajātaṃ. ⁶ A uttheh'; D utthāha. ⁷ D utthāhā. ⁸ A nikkhametvā; BD nikkhamitvā. ⁹ C sūciḡhatikaṃ datvā 'ti aggalasuciñ ca [read ū for u] upariḡhatikañ ca ādim katvā sutthu kavātam thaketvā 'ti attho; D ghamṡikaṃ°. ¹⁰ B °amito; D nikkhipito. ¹¹ CD bāhāyagahaṇā.

kho bhagavâ bhikkhû âmantesi:¹ na dâñ' âham² bhikkhave ito param uposatham karissâmi, pâtimokkham uddississâmi. tumh' eva dâni ito param uposatham kareyyâtha, pâtimokkham³ uddiseyyâtha. aţhânam etañ bhikkhave anavakâso, yañ tathâgato aparisuddhâya parisâya uposatham kareyya, pâtimokkham³ uddiseyya. aţh' ime bhikkhave mahâsamudde acchariyâ abbhutâ⁴ dhammâ, ye disvâ-disvâ asurâ mahâsamudde abhiramanti. katame aţha.

1. mahâsamuddo bhikkhave anupubbaninno anupubbapoño anupubbapabbhâro, n' âyataken' eva papâto. yañ pi bhikkhave mahâsamuddo anupubbaninno . . . papâto, ayam pi bhikkhave mahâsamudde paţhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yañ disvâ-disvâ asurâ mahâsamudde abhiramanti.

2. puna ca param bhikkhave mahâsamuddo ţhitadhammo velañ n' âtivatti. yañ pi bhikkhave mahâsamuddo ţhitadhammo velañ n' âtivattati, ayam pi bhikkhave mahâsamudde dutiyo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yañ disvâ-disvâ asurâ mahâsamudde abhiramanti.

3. puna ca param bhikkhave mahâsamuddo na matena kuṇapena sañvasati, yañ hoti mahâsamudde matañ kuṇapañ tañ khippañ yeva tîrañ vâheti⁵ thale ussâreti.⁶ yañ pi bhikkhave mahâsamuddo na matena . . . thalañ ussâreti,⁶ ayam pi bhikkhave mahâsamudde tatiyo acchariyo abbhutadhammo, yañ disvâ-disvâ asurâ mahâsamudde abhiramanti.

4. puna ca param bhikkhave yâ kâci mahânadiyo seyyath' idañ: Gañgâ Yamunâ Aciravati / Mahî, tâ mahâsamuddañ pattâ jahanti purimâni nâmagottâni, mahâsamuddo tv eva sañkham gacchanti. yañ pi bhikkhave yâ kâci . . . pe . . . gacchanti, ayam pi bhikkhave mahâsamudde catuttho acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yañ disvâ-disvâ asurâ mahâsamudde abhiramanti.

5. puna ca param yâ ca loke savantiyo mahâsamuddañ appenti, yâ ca antalikkhâ dhârâ papatanti, na tena mahâsamuddassa ûnattañ vâ pûrattañ vâ paññâyati. yañ pi

¹ Comp. Cullav. IX. 2. ² AD na câham. ³ D °a. ⁴ C pâpâheti apaneti; D pâpeti. ⁵ ACD ussâreti; B ussâdeti (in three places).

bhikkhave yā ca loke . . . pe . . . paññāyati, ayam pi bhikkhave mahāsamudde pañcamo acchariyo . . . pe . . . abhiramanti.

6. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave mahāsamuddo ekaraso loṇaraso. yaṃ bhikkhave mahāsamuddo ekaraso loṇaraso, ayam pi bhikkhave mahāsamudde chaṭṭho acchariyo . . . pe . . . abhiramanti.

7. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave mahāsamuddo bahuratano anekaratano, tatr' imāni ratanāni seyyath' idaṃ : muttā maṇi veḷuriyo saṅkho silā pavālaṃ rajataṃ jātarūpaṃ lohitaṅko masāragallo. yaṃ pi bhikkhave mahāsamuddo bahuratano . . . masāragallo, ayam pi bhikkhave mahāsamudde sattamo acchariyo . . . pe . . . abhiramanti.

8. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave mahāsamuddo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso, tatr' ime bhūtā : timi, timiṅgalo timirapiṅgalo¹ asurā nāgā gandhabbā, santi mahāsamudde yojanasatikā pi attabhāvā, dviyojanasatikā pi attabhāvā, tiyojanasatikā pi attabhāvā, catuyojanasatikā pi attabhāvā, pañcayojanasatikā pi attabhāvā. yaṃ pi bhikkhave mahāsamuddo mahataṃ . . . pe . . . attabhāvā, ayam pi bhikkhave mahāsamudde aṭṭhāmo acchariyo . . . pe . . . abhiramanti. ime kho bhikkhave mahāsamudde aṭṭha acchariyā . . . pe . . . abhiramanti.

evam eva kho bhikkhave imasmiṃ dhammavinaye aṭṭha acchariyā abbhutā dhammā, ye disvā-disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti. katame aṭṭha.

1. seyyathā pi bhikkhave mahāsamuddo anupubbaninno anupubbapoṇo anupubbapabbhāro n' āyataken' eva papāto, evam eva kho bhikkhave imasmiṃ dhammavinaye anupubbāsikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā n' āyataken' eva aññāpaṭivedho. yaṃ pi bhikkhave imasmiṃ dhammavinaye . . . pe . . . aññāpaṭivedho, ayam pi bhikkhave imasmiṃ dhammavinaye paṭhāmo acchariyo abbhutadhammo, yaṃ disvā-disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti.

¹ BD timirapiṅgalo (in three places); A has timipiṅgalo, timiṅgalo and timipiṅgalo; C (and Cullavagga) timitimiṅgalo.

2. seyyathâ pi bhikkhave mahâsamuddo t̥hitadhammo velam n' âtivattati, evam eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ mayâ sâvakânam sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ taṃ mama sâvakâ jivita-hetu pi n' âtikkamanti. yaṃ pi bhikkhave mayâ . . . pe . . . n' âtikkamanti, ayam pi bhikkhave imasmiṃ dhammavinaye dutiyo acchariyo . . . pe . . . abhiramanti.

3. seyyathâ pi bhikkhave mahâsamuddo na matena kuṇa-pena saṃvasati, yaṃ hoti mahâsamudde mataṃ kuṇapaṃ, taṃ khippaṃ yeva tīraṃ vâheti,¹ thale ussâreti, evam eva kho bhikkhave yo so puggalo dussilo pâpadhammo asuci-saṅkassarasamâcâro paṭicchannakammanto assamaṇo samaṇa-patiñño abrahmacâri brahmacâripaṭiñño antopûti avassuto kasambujâto,² na tena saṃgho saṃvasati, atha kho naṃ khippaṃ eva sannipatitvâ ukkhipati. kiñcâpi so hoti majjhe bhikkhu-saṃgho^assa nisinnô, atha kho so ârakâ 'va saṃghambhâ saṃgho ca tena. yaṃ pi bhikkhave yo so puggalo . . . pe . . . saṃgho ca tena, ayam pi bhikkhave imasmiṃ dhammavinaye tatiyo acchariyo . . . pe . . . abhiramanti.

4. seyyathâ pi bhikkhave yâ kâci mahânadiyo seyyath' idam: Gangâ Yamunâ Aciravatî Sarabhû Mahî tâ mahâsamuddaṃ pattâ pajahanti purimâni nâmagottâni, mahâsamuddo tv eva saṅkhaṃ gatâni, evam eva kho bhikkhave cattâro vaṇṇâ: khattiyâ brâhmaṇâ vessâ suddâ, te tathâgatappavedite dhammavinaye agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ pabbajitvâ jahanti purimâni nâmagottâni, samanâ Sakyaputtiyâ tv eva saṅkhaṃ gacchanti. yaṃ pi bhikkhave cattâro . . . pe . . . gacchanti, ayam pi bhikkhave imasmiṃ dhammavinaye catuttho acchariyo . . . pe . . . abhiramanti.

5. seyyathâ pi bhikkhave yâ ca loke savantiyo mahâsamuddaṃ appenti yâ ca antalikkhâ dhârâ papatanti, na tena mahâsamuddassa ûnattaṃ vâ pûrattaṃ vâ paññâyati, evam eva kho bhikkhave bahû ce pi bhikkhû anupâdisesâya nibbâṇadhâtuyâ parinibbâyanti, na tena nibbânadhâtuyâ ûnattaṃ vâ pûrattaṃ vâ paññâyati. yaṃ pi bhikkhave bahû ce pi . . . pe . . . paññâyati, ayam pi bhikkhave imasmiṃ dhammavinaye pañcama acchariyo . . . pe . . . abhiramanti.

¹ C pâpâheti apaneti; D pâpeti.

² A kasambuka°.

6. seyyathā pi bhikkhave mahāsamuddo ekaraso loṇaraso, evam eva kho bhikkhave ayam dhammo ekaraso vimuttiraso. yaṃ pi bhikkhave ayam dhammo ekaraso vimuttiraso, ayam pi bhikkhave imasmiṃ dhammavinaye chaṭṭho acchariyo . . . pe . . . abhiramanti.

7. seyyathā pi bhikkhave mahāsamuddo bahuratano anekaratano, tatr' imāni ratanāni seyyath' idaṃ : muttā maṇi veḷuriyo saṅkho silā pavālaṃ rajataṃ jātārūpaṃ lohitaṅgo masāragallaṃ, evam eva kho bhikkhave ayam dhammo bahuratano anekaratano, seyyath' idaṃ : cattāro satipatṭhānā sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañc' indriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgāni ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. yaṃ pi bhikkhave ayam dhammo . . . pe . . . maggo, ayam pi bhikkhave imasmiṃ dhammavinaye sattamo acchariyo . . . pe . . . abhiramanti.

8. seyyathā pi bhikkhave mahāsamuddo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso, tatr' ime bhūtā : timi timiṅgalo timirapiṅgalo asurā nāgā gandhabbā, santi mahāsamudde yojanasatikā pi attabhāvā, divyojanasatikā pi attabhāvā, tiyojanasatikā pi attabhāvā, catuyojanasatikā pi attabhāvā, pañcayojanasatikā pi attabhāvā, evam eva kho bhikkhave ayam dhammavinayo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso, tatr' ime bhūtā : sotāpanno sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, sakadāgāmī sakadāgāmīphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, anāgāmī anāgāmīphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, arahā arahattāya paṭipanno. yaṃ pi bhikkhave ayam dhammavinayo mahataṃ . . . pe . . . arahattāya paṭipanno, ayam pi bhikkhave imasmiṃ dhammavinaye aṭṭhāmo acchariyo . . . pe . . . abhiramanti.

ime kho bhikkhave imasmiṃ dhammavinaye aṭṭha acchariyā abbhutā dhammā, ye disvā-disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti. atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

channam ativassati vivaṭaṃ n' ātivassati,

tasmā channam vivaretha, evaṃ taṃ n' ātivassati 'ti. ||5||

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvattḥiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahākaccāno Avantisu viharati Kuraraghare¹ Pavatte² pabbate. tena kho pana samayena Soṇo upāsako Koṭikaṇṇo³ āyasmato Mahākaccānassa upatthāko hoti. atha kho Soṇassa upāsakassa koṭikaṇṇassa rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evaṃ cetaso parivattakko udapādi: yathā-yathā kho ayyo Mahākaccāno dhammam deseti, na yidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇam ekantaparissuddham saṅkhalikhitam brahmacariyaṃ caritum. yannūn' āham kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyan ti. atha kho Soṇo upāsako Koṭikaṇṇo yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Soṇo upāsako Koṭikaṇṇo āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etad avoca: idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa . . . pe . . . pabbajeyyan ti. pabbājetu maṃ bhante ayyo Mahākaccāno 'ti. evaṃvutte āyasmā Mahākaccāno Soṇaṃ upāsakaṃ Koṭikaṇṇaṃ etad avoca: dukkaraṃ kho Soṇa yāvajivaṃ ekabhattaṃ ekaseyyaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, iṅgha tvaṃ Soṇa tath' eva agārikabhūto samāno buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ anuyuñja kālayuttaṃ ekabhattaṃ ekaseyyaṃ brahmacariyaṃ ti. atha kho Soṇassa upāsakassa Koṭikaṇṇassa yo ahoṣi pabbajjābhisaṅkhāro, so paṭippassambhi. dutiyam pi kho Soṇassa upāsakassa Koṭikaṇṇassa rahogatassa . . . pe . . . pabbajeyyan ti. dutiyam pi kho Soṇo upāsako Koṭikaṇṇo yen' āyasmā . . . avoca: idha . . . pabbājetu maṃ bhante ayyo Mahākaccāno 'ti. dutiyam pi kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Soṇaṃ upāsakaṃ Koṭikaṇṇaṃ etad avoca: dukkaraṃ . . . pe . . . brahmacariyaṃ ti. dutiyam pi kho Soṇassa . . . pe . . . paṭippassambhi. tatiyaṃ pi kho Soṇassa upāsakassa Koṭikaṇṇassa rahogatassa . . . pe . . . pabbajeyyan ti. tatiyaṃ pi kho Soṇo upāsako Koṭikaṇṇo yen' āyasmā . . . pe . . .

V. 6. Comp. Mahāvagga, V. 13. 1-10. ¹ So B and Mahāvagga; AD Kusānagare; C Kulaghare. ² AC Pavatte nāma. ³ B Koṭikappo; C Koṭikappo and Koṭikappo.

avoca : idha . . . pe . . . pabbājetu maṃ bhante ayyo Mahākaccāno 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Soṇaṃ upāsakam Koṭikannaṃ pabbājesi. tena kho pana samayena. Avantisudakkhināpatho¹ appabhikkhuko hoti. atha kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno tiṇṇaṃ vassānaṃ accayena kicchena kasirena tato-tato dasavaggaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipā-tetvā āyasmantaṃ Soṇaṃ upasampādesi.² atha kho āyasmato Soṇassa vassaṃ vutthassa³ rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅgaṃ udapādi : na kho me so bhagavā sam-mukhā diṭṭho api ca suto yeva me so bhagavā īdiso īdiso cā 'ti. sace maṃ upajjhāyo anujāneyya,⁴ gacchey' āhaṃ bhaga-vantaṃ dassanāya arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ ti. atha kho āyasmā Soṇo sāyaṇhasamayā paṭisallānā vutṭhito yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkanitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisīno kho āyasmā Soṇo āyasmantaṃ Mahā-kaccānaṃ etad avoca : idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa . . . pe . . . īdiso cā 'ti. sace maṃ bhagavā anujāneyya, gacchey' āhaṃ bhagavantaṃ dassanāya arahantaṃ sammā-sambuddhaṃ ti. sādhu sādhu Soṇa, gaccha tvāṃ Soṇa taṃ bhagavantaṃ dassanāya arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ ti. dakkhissasi tvāṃ Soṇa taṃ bhagavantaṃ pāsādikā pāsā-dāniyaṃ santindriyaṃ santamānuasaṃ uttamaṃ samathada-mathaṃ anuppattaṃ dantaṃ guttaṃ yatindriyaṃ⁵ nāgaṃ, disvāna mama vacanena bhagavato pāde siraśā vandāhi, appābādhaṃ appātākaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ puccha : upajjhāyo me bhante āyasmā Mahākaccāno bhaga-vato pāde siraśā vandati, appābādhaṃ . . . pe . . . phāsuvi-hāraṃ pucchatī 'ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Soṇo āyas-mato Mahākaccānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāy' āsānā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā pada-kkhiṇāṃ katvā senāsaṇaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena Sāvattī tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ cāraṃāno yena Sāvattī Jetavanaṃ Anāthapiṇḍikass' ārāmo,

¹ D Avantidakkhināpatho. ² A sampādeti; D upasampādeti. ³ C vassaṃ vutthassa, omitted in A and D; B vassa². ⁴ C anujānāti 'ti pi pātho. ⁵ Comp. notes of Mahāvagga; AB santindriyaṃ; D satindriyaṃ.

yena bhagavâ ten' upasankami, upasankamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantam nisîdi, ekamantam nisinno kho âyasmâ Soṇo bhagavautam etad avoca: upajjhâyo me . . . pe . . . pucchati 'ti. kacci bhikkhu khamaniyam, kacci yâpaniyam, kacci pi¹ appakilamathena addhânam âgato, na ca piṇḍakena² kilanto³ sî 'ti. khamaniyam bhagavâ, yâpaniyam bhagavâ, appakilamathena c' âham bhante addhânam âgato, na ca piṇḍakena² kilanto³ mhî 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ âyasantam Ânandam âmantesi: imass' Ânanda âgantukassa bhikkhuno senâsanam paññâpehî 'ti. atha kho âyasmato Ânandassa etad ahosi: yassa kho maṃ bhagavâ ânâpeti: imass' Ânanda âgantukassa bhikkhuno senâsanam paññâpehî 'ti icchati bhagavâ tena bhikkhunâ saddhim ekavihâre vatthum, icchati bhagavâ âyasmatâ Soṇena saddhim ekavihâre vatthun ti yasmim vihâre bhagavâ viharati, tasmim vihâre âyasmato Soṇassa senâsanam paññâpesi. atha kho bhagavâ bahud eva rattim abbhokâse nisajjâya vitinâmetvâ pâde pakkhâletvâ vihâram pâvisi, âyasmâ pi kho Soṇo bahud . . . pe . . . pâvisi. atha kho bhagavâ rattiya paccûsasamayam paccutthâya âyasantam Soṇam ajjhesi: paṭibhâtu bhikkhûnam dhammam bhâsitun ti. evam bhante 'ti kho âyasmâ Soṇo bhagavato paṭissutvâ soḷasa aṭṭhakavaggikâni sabbân' eva sarena abhani. atha kho bhagavâ âyasmato Soṇassa sarabhaññapariyosâne abbanumodi: sâdhu sâdhu bhikkhu, suggahitâni bhikkhu soḷasa aṭṭhakavaggikâni sumanasikatâni sūpadhâritâni; kalyâniyâ si⁴ vâcâya samannâgato vissatthâya anelâya⁵ atthassa viññâpaniyâ. kativasso si tvam bhikkhû 'ti. ekavasso aham bhagavâ 'ti. kissa pana tvam bhikkhu evam ciram akâsî 'ti. ciram dittho me bhante kâmesu âdinavo api ca sambâdho gharâvâso bahukicco bahukaraṇiyo 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ etam attham viditvâ tâyam velâyam imam udânam udânesi:

disvâ âdinavam loke ñatvâ dhammam nirûpadhî
ariyo na ramati pâpe, pâpe na ramati suci 'ti. || 6 ||

¹ B °si; omitted in D. ² AB piṇḍikena, omitted in C. ³ A kilamanto.
⁴ Omitted in AD; C °ya. ⁵ B (and Mahāvagga) anelagalâya; C anelâya.

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvattiyāṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Kaṅkhārevato bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya attano kaṅkhāvitaranavisuddhiṃ paccavekkhamāno. addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Kaṅkhārevataṃ avidūre nisinaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya attano kaṅkhāvitaranavisuddhiṃ paccavekkhamānaṃ. atha kho bhagavā etaṃ atthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

yā kāci kaṅkhā idha vā hurāṃ vā sakavediyā vā paravediyā vā jhāyino tā pajahanti sabbā ātāpino brahmacariyaṃ carantā 'ti. ||7||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Ānando tadah' uposathe pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. addasā kho Devadatto āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Rājagahe piṇḍāya carantaṃ, disvāna yena āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etaḍ avoca : ajjatagge dān' āhaṃ āvuso Ānanda aññatr' eva bhagavatā aññatra bhikkhusaṃghā uposathaṃ karissāmi saṅghakammāni cā 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Ānando Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhantaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkantaṃ yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavantaṃ etaḍ avoca : idh' āhaṃ bhante pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvissim. addasā kho maṃ bhante Devadatto Rājagahe piṇḍāya carantaṃ, disvāna yen' āhaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā maṃ etaḍ avoca : ajjatagge . . . cā 'ti. ajja bhante Devadatto saṅghaṃ bhindissati uposathaṃ ca karissati saṅghakammāni cā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etaṃ atthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

sukaram sâdhnâ sâdhu, sâdhu pâpena dukkaram,
pâpam pâpena sukaram, pâpam ariyebhi dukkaran ti. ||8||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavâ Kosalesu câri-
kam carati mahatâ bhikkhusanghena saddhim. tena kho
pana samayena sambahulâ mânavakâ bhagavato avidûre
saddâyamânarûpâ¹ atikkamanti. addasâ kho bhagavâ sam-
bahule mânavake avidûre saddâyamânarûpe² atikkamante.
atha kho bhagavâ etam attham veditvâ tâyam velâyam imam
udânam udânesi :³

parimuttâ paññitâ bhâsâ vâcâgocarabhâñino
yâv' icchanti mukhâyâmam, yena nîtâ na tam vidû 'ti. ||9||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam
viharati Jetavane Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena âyasmâ Cûlapanthako⁴ bhagavato avidûre
nisinno hoti pallaṅkam âbhujitvâ ujum kâyam pañidhâya
parimukham satim upatthapetvâ. addasâ kho bhagavâ
âyasantam Cûlapanthakam⁵ avidûre nisinnam pallaṅkam
âbhujitvâ ujum kâyam pañidhâya parimukham satim
upatthapetvâ. atha kho bhagavâ etam attham veditvâ
tâyam velâyam imam udânam udânesi :

ñhitena kâyena ñhitena cetasâ tittham nisinno uda vâ sayâno
etam satim bhikkhu adhiññahâno labhetha pubbâpariyam
visesam ;
laddhâna pubbâpariyam visesam adassanam Maccurâjassa
gacche 'ti. ||10||

tatra uddanam :

râjâ appâyukâ kutthi kumârakâ ca uposatho
Soṇo ca Revato Nando saddâyamânâ (?)⁶ Panthakena câ 'ti.
Soṇassa therassa⁷ vaggo pañcamo.

¹ V. 9. A padhâyamânarûpâ ; D padhâyamanurûpâ ; B saddhâyamânarûpâ ; C padhâyamânarûpâ 'ti uppiṇajâtikâ (?) . . . pañhanâ ca te tam âcikkhantî 'ti pathayamânâ 'ti vattabbe digham katvâ pathâyamânâ 'ti vuttam. athavâ ; vihethe vadhe viya attânam âcarantî 'ti vadhâyamânâ . . . saddâyamânâ 'ti pi pâtho uccâsaddamahâsaddam karonto 'ti attho. ² See n¹. ³ Comp. the verse Mahâvagga, X. 3, and *ib.* the notes, p. 395. ⁴ V. 10. A Cûlapanthako. ⁵ A Cûlapanthakam. ⁶ Table of contents. A pathâya ; B saddhâya ca ; D padhâya. ⁷ AD Sonattherassa ; C at last Mahâvaggavañṇanâ.

VAGGA VI. JACCANDHAVAGGO.

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavā Vesāliyam viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālayam. atha kho bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattaṭṭhāyama ādāya Vesālīm piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Vesāliyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapatikkanto āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : gaṇhāhi Ānanda nisīdanaṃ, yena Cāpālam cetiyam ten' upasaṅkamissāmi divāvihārāyā 'ti. evam bhante 'ti kho pana āyasmā Ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā nisīdanaṃ ādāya bhagavantaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. atha kho bhagavā yena Cāpālacetiyam ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : ramaṇīyā Ānanda Vesālī, ramaṇīyam Udenam cetiyam, ramaṇīyam Gotamakam cetiyam, ramaṇīyam Sattambam cetiyam,¹ ramaṇīyam Bahuputtam cetiyam, ramaṇīyam Sārandaḍam cetiyam,² ramaṇīyam Cāpālam cetiyam. yassa kassaci Ānanda cattāro iddhipādā bhāvītā bahulikatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā, so ākaṅkhamāno kappam vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesam vā 'ti. tathāgatassa kho Ānanda cattāro iddhipādā . . . susamāraddhā, ākaṅkhamāno Ānanda tathāgato kappam vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesam vā 'ti. evam pi kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavatā oḷārike nimitte kayiramāne oḷārike obhāse kayiramāne n' āsakkhi paṭivijjhitum, na bhagavantaṃ yāci : tiṭṭhatu bhante bhagavā kappam, tiṭṭhatu sugato kappam bahujaṇahitāya bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ ti yathā taṃ Mārena

VI. 1. Comp. Mahāparinibbānasuttaṃ, p. 23-26 and Rhys Davids's Buddhist Suttas, p. 40-44. ¹ ABD Sattabam; Mahāp. *l.c.* Sattambakam. ² ADC Ānandacetiyam [in three places]; B Sāraddam, Sāraṇam, Sārandaḍacetiyam.

pariyutthitacitto. dutiyam pi kho bhagavâ âyasmantaṃ Ânandaṃ âmantesi : ramañiyâ . . . pe . . . tathâgato kappam vâ tiṭṭheyya kappâvasesam vâ 'ti. evam pi kho âyasmâ Ânando . . . pe . . . pariyutthitacitto. tatiyam pi kho bhagavâ âyasmantaṃ Ânandaṃ âmantesi : ramañiyâ . . . pe . . . tathâgato kappam vâ tiṭṭheyya kappâvasesam vâ 'ti. evam pi kho âyasmâ Ânando . . . pe . . . pariyutthitacitto. atha kho bhagavâ âyasmantaṃ Ânandaṃ âmantesi : gaccha tvam Ânanda, yassa dâni kâlam maññasî 'ti. evam bhante 'ti kho âyasmâ Ânando bhagavato paṭissutvâ utthây' asanâ bhagavantaṃ abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇam katvâ avidûre aññatarasmim rukkhamûle nisîdi . .

atha kho Mâro pâpimâ acirapakkante âyasmante Ânande yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṅkami upasaṅkamitvâ ekamantaṃ atthâsi, ekamantaṃ tthito kho Mâro pâpimâ bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : parinibbâtu dâni bhante bhagavâ, parinibbâtu sugato, parinibbânakâlo dâni bhante bhagavato, bhâsitâ kho pan' esâ bhante bhagavatâ vâcâ : na tâv' âham pâpima parinibbâyissâmi, yâva me bhikkhû na sâvakâ bhavissanti viyattâ vinitâ visâradappattâ yogakkhemâ bahussutâ dhammadharâ dhammânudhammapaṭipannâ sâmicipaṭipannâ anudhammacârino sakam âcariyakam uggahetvâ âcikkhissanti desissanti¹ paññapessanti patthapessanti vivarissanti vibhajissanti uttânika-
karissanti, uppannam parappavâdam saha dhammena suniggahitan niggahetvâ² sappâṭihâriyam dhammam desissanti 'ti. santi kho pana bhante etarahi bhikkhû bhagavato sâvakâ viyattâ . . . uggahetvâ âcikkhanti desenti paññapenti patthapenti vivaranti vibhajanti uttânika-
karonti uppannam parappavâdam saha dhammena suniggahitan niggahetvâ sappâṭihâriyam dhammam desenti. parinibbâtu dâni bhante bhagavâ, parinibbâtu sugato, parinibbânakâlo dâni bhante bhagavato, bhâsitâ kho pan' esâ bhagavatâ vâcâ : na tâv' âham pâpima parinibbâyissâmi, yâva me bhikkhuniyo sâvikâ bhavissanti viyattâ . . . pe . . . anudhammacâriniyo . . . pe . . . sappâṭihâriyam dhammam desissanti 'ti. santi kho pana

¹ Mahâp. desessanti.

² AB niggahetvâ and niggahitvâ.

bhante etarahi bhikkhuniyo bhagavato sāvikā . . . pe . . . sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desenti. parinibbātu . . . pe . . . vācā; na tāv' āhaṃ pāpima parinibbāyissāmi, yāva me upāsakā na sāvakā bhavissanti viyattā . . . pe . . . sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desissanti 'ti. etarahi kho pana bhante upāsakā bhagavato sāvakā viyattā . . . pe . . . sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desenti. parinibbātu . . . pe . . . vācā: na tāv' āhaṃ pāpima parinibbāyissāmi, yāva me upāsikā na sāvikā bhavissanti viyattā . . . pe . . . anudhammacāriṇiyo . . . pe . . . sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desissanti 'ti. etarahi kho pana bhante upāsikā bhagavato sāvikā viyattā . . . pe . . . anudhammacāriṇiyo . . . pe . . . sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desenti. parinibbātu . . . pe . . . vācā: na tāv' āhaṃ pāpima parinibbāyissāmi, yāva me idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na iddhaṃ ca bhavissati phītaṃ ca vitthārikaṃ bahujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ yāva devamanussehi¹ suppakāsitan ti. etarahi kho pana bhante bhagavato brahmacariyaṃ iddhaṃ ca phītaṃ ca vitthārikaṃ bahujaññaṃ² puthubhūtaṃ yāvā³ eva manussehi suppakāsitan ti parinibbātu dāni bhante bhagavā parinibbātu sugato, parinibbānakālo dāni bhante bhagavato 'ti. evaṃ vutte bhagavā Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ³ etad avoca: apposukko tvaṃ pāpima hohi.⁴ na ciraṃ tathāgatassa parinibbānaṃ bhavissati, ito tiṇṇaṃ māsānaṃ accayena tathāgato parinibbāyissati 'ti. atha kho bhagavā Cāpāle cetiye sato sampajāno āyusaṅkhāraṃ ossajji, ossatṭhe ca bhagavatā āyusaṅkhāre mahābhūmicālo ahosi bhimsanako lomahaṃso devadundubhiyo ca phalimsu. atha kho bhagavā etaṃ atthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi:

tulaṃ atulaṃ ca sambhavaṃ bhavasaṅkhāraṃ avassajji muni,
 ajjhatarato samāhito abhindi⁵ kavacā iv' attasambhavan
 ti. || 1 ||

evaṃ me sutāṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ
 viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātu pāsāde. tena kho pana

¹ This is the interpretation of C. Mahāp. has yāvā eva manussehi. ² So all MSS. Mahāp. has bahujaññaṃ. ³ A pāpimaṃ. ⁴ A hosi; B hoti; D hoti. ⁵ A abhinda; D abhidhi.

samayena bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito bahi dvārakoṭṭhake nisinno hoti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. tena kho pana samayena satta ca jaṭilā satta ca nigaṇṭhā satta ca acelā satta ca ekasāṭā satta ca paribbājakā parūḷhakacchanakhalomā khārivividham ādāya¹ bhagavato avidūre atikkamanti. addasā kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo te satta ca jaṭile satta ca nigaṇṭhe satta ca acele satta ca ekasāṭe satta ca paribbājake parūḷhakacchanakhalome khārivividham ādāya bhagavato avidūre atikkamante, disvāna uṭṭhāy' āsanā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā dakkhiṇam jānumaṇḍalam paṭhaviyam nihantvā yena te satta ca jaṭilā satta ca nigaṇṭhā satta ca acelā satta ca ekasāṭā satta ca paribbājakā, ten' añjalim panāmetvā tikkhattum nāmaṃ sāvesi:² rāj' āham bhante Pasenadi Kosalo rāj' āham bhante Pasenadi Kosalo 'ti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo acirapakkantesu tesu sattasu ca jaṭilesu sattasu ca nigaṇṭhesu sattasu ca acelesu sattasu ca ekasāṭesu sattasu ca paribbājakesu yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavantam etad avoca: ye nu ke ci kho³ bhante loke arahanto vā arahattamaggam vā samāpannā, etesaṃ aññataro 'ti. dujjānam kho etaṃ mahārāja tayā gihinā kāmabhojinā puttasaṃbādhasayanam ajjhāvasantena kāsikacandanam paccaṇubhontena mālāgandhavilepanam dhārayantena jātarūparajataṃ sādīyantena: ime vā arahanto ime vā arahattamaggam samāpannā 'ti. samvāsena kho mahārāja sīlam veditabbam taṃ ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaram manasikarotā no amanasikārā⁴ paññavatā no duppaññena; sabbovāhārena⁴ kho mahārāja soceyyam veditabbam taṃ ca kho dīghena . . . pe . . . duppaññena; āpadāsu kho mahārāja thāmo veditabbo, so ca kho dīghena . . . pe . . . duppaññena; sākacchāya kho mahārāja paññā veditabbā, sā ca kho dīghena . . . pe . . .

¹ VI. 2. C khārivividham ādāya 'ti vividhakhārim [m omitted] nānappakāram pabbajitaparikkhārabhaṇḍabhaṇḍikam gahetvā. ² B pavedesi. ³ AD ye ca kho; B ye na keci. Comp. 1. 10. ⁴ A sabbovāhārena; C samvohārena⁴ 'ti kathanena.

duppaññenā 'ti. acchariyam bhante, abbhutam bhante, yāva subhāsitam c' idam¹ bhagavatā : dujjānam kho . . . pe . . . arahattamaggaṃ samāpannā 'ti. samvāsena . . . pe . . . paññā veditabbā, sā ca kho dīghena . . . pe . . . duppaññenā 'ti. ete bhante mama purisā² corā ocarakā³ janapadam ocaritvā⁴ āgacchanti. tehi paṭhamam oṭṭṇam, aham pacchā oṭarissāmi (?).⁵ idāni te⁶ bhante taṃ rajojallam pavāhetvā sunhātā⁷ suvilittā kappitakesamassū odātavattavasana pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitā samāṅgibhūtā paricārissanti 'ti.⁸ atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imam udānaṃ udānesi :

na vāyameyya sabbattha n' āññassa puriso siyā,
n' āññaṃ nissāya jīveyya, dhammena na vaṇi care⁹ ti. ||2||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavā attano aneke pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne paccavekkhamāno nisinno hoti aneke ca kusale dhamme bhāvanāya pāripūrikate. atha kho bhagavā attano aneke pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne veditvā aneke ca kusale dhamme bhāvanāya pāripūrikate tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imam udānaṃ udānesi :¹⁰

ahu pubbe tadā n' āhu, n' āhu pubbe tadā ahu,
na c' āhu na ca bhavissati na c' etarahi vijjatī 'ti. ||3||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā nānātitthiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā paribbā-

¹ AD ciram. ² ABD parisā; C purisā. ³ C corā 'ti appabajitā 'va pabbajitarūpena ratthapiṇḍam bhuñjantā paṭicchannakammantā, ocarakā 'ti hetthācarakā . . . athavā : ocarakā 'ti carapurisā. ⁴ C ocaritvā 'ti avacaritvā vimamsitvā. ⁵ BD obhāyissāmi; A oṭāyissāmi; C osāyissāmi 'ti paṭipajjissāmi karissāmi 'ti attho. ⁶ AD te na. ⁷ A sunhātā; B sunhātā; D sunātā. ⁸ C paricārissanti 'ti indriyāni samantato cārissanti vā kilissanti vā. ⁹ A vani care; B dhani care; D vani care; C dhammena na [omitted] vānijaṃ karo (!) 'ti dhanādiatthāya dhammaṃ na katheyya.

VI. 3. This Sutta is omitted in D. ¹⁰ Comp. Theragāthā, v. 180.

jakā Sāvattim piṇḍāya pavisanti nānādiṭṭhikā nānākhantikā
 nānārucikā nānādiṭṭhinissayanissitā. sant' eke samaṇabrāh-
 maṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino : sassato loko, idam eva saccam,
 mogham aññan ti. santi pan' eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvā-
 dino evaṃdiṭṭhino : asassato loko, idam eva saccam, mogham
 aññan ti. sant' eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃ-
 diṭṭhino : antavā loko, idam eva saccam, mogham aññan ti.
 santi pan' eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino :
 anantavā loko, idam eva saccam, mogham aññan ti. sant'
 eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino : taṃ jīvaṃ
 taṃ sarīraṃ, idam eva saccam, mogham aññan ti. santi pan' eke
 samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino : aññaṃ jīvaṃ
 aññaṃ sarīraṃ, idam eva saccam, mogham aññan ti. sant' eke
 samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino : hoti tathāgato
 param maraṇā, idam eva saccam, mogham aññan ti. santi
 pan' eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino : na
 hoti tathāgato param maraṇā, idam eva saccam, mogham
 aññan ti. sant' eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃ-
 diṭṭhino : hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā, idam
 eva saccam, mogham aññan ti. santi pan' eke samaṇabrāh-
 maṇā : n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā, idam
 eva saccam, mogham aññan ti. te bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā
 vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā viharanti :
 ediso dhammo,¹ n' ediso dhammo, n' ediso dhammo ediso
 dhammo 'ti. atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasama-
 yam nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Sāvattim piṇḍāya
 pāvisiṃsu, Sāvattiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ
 piṇḍapātaṇḍikantā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamisū,
 upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisi-
 diṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ
 etad avocum : idha bhante sambahulā nānādiṭṭhiyā samaṇa-
 brāhmaṇā pariḍḍājakā Sāvattiyam paṭivasanti nānādiṭṭhikā
 . . . pe . . . nissitā. sant' eke . . . pe . . . ediso dhammo
 'ti. aññādiṭṭhiyā bhikkhave pariḍḍājakā andhā acakkhukā
 atthaṃ na jānanti, anattaṃ na jānanti, dhammaṃ na jānanti,

¹ VI. 4. AD te ediso dhammo in the first place.

adhammaṃ na jānanti. te atthaṃ ajānantā anatthaṃ ajānantā dhammaṃ ajānantā adhammaṃ ajānantā bhaṇḍana-jātā . . . pe . . . ediso dhammo 'ti. bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave imissāy'eva Sāvatthiyaṃ aññataro rājā ahoṣi. atha kho bhikkhave so rājā aññataro purisaṃ āmantesi: ehi tvam ambho purisa yāvaticā Sāvatthiyaṃ jaccandhā, te sabbe ekajjhaṃ sannipātehi 'ti. evaṃ devā 'ti kho bhikkhave so puriso tassa rañño paṭissutvā yāvaticā Sāvatthiyaṃ jaccandhā, te sabbe gahetvā yena so rājā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ rājānaṃ etad avoca: sannipātita kho te deva yāvaticā Sāvatthiyaṃ jaccandhā 'ti. tena hi bhāṇe jaccandhānaṃ hatthiṃ dassēhi 'ti. evaṃ devā 'ti kho bhikkhave so puriso tassa rañño paṭissutvā jaccandhānaṃ hatthiṃ dassesi: ediso jaccandhā hatthi 'ti. ekaccānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ hatthissa sīsaṃ dassesi: ediso jaccandhā hatthi 'ti, ekaccānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ hatthissa kaṇṇaṃ dassesi: ediso jaccandhā hatthi 'ti, ekaccānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ hatthissa dantaṃ dassesi: ediso jaccandhā hatthi 'ti, ekaccānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ hatthissa soṇḍaṃ dassesi: ediso jaccandhā hatthi 'ti, ekaccānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ hatthissa kāyaṃ dassesi: ediso jaccandhā hatthi 'ti, ekaccānaṃ . . . pādaṃ dassesi . . . 'ti, ekaccānaṃ . . . piṭṭhiṃ¹ dassesi . . . 'ti, ekaccānaṃ . . . naṅgutṭhaṃ dassesi . . . 'ti, ekaccānaṃ . . . vāladhiṃ dassesi . . . 'ti. atha kho bhikkhave so puriso jaccandhānaṃ hatthiṃ dassetvā yena so rājā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ rājānaṃ etad avoca: diṭṭho kho tehi deva jaccandhehi hatthi, yassa dāni kālaṃ maññasi 'ti. atha kho bhikkhave so rājā yena te jaccandhā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te jaccandhe etad avoca: diṭṭho vo jaccandhā hatthi 'ti. evaṃ deva diṭṭho no hatthi 'ti. vadetha jaccandhā, kīdiso hatthi 'ti. yehi bhikkhave jaccandhehi hatthissa sīsaṃ diṭṭhaṃ ahoṣi, te evaṃ āhaṃsu: ediso deva hatthi, seyyathā pi kumbho 'ti. yehi bhikkhave jaccandhehi hatthissa kaṇṇo diṭṭho ahoṣi, te evaṃ āhaṃsu: ediso deva hatthi, seyyathā pi suppo 'ti. yehi bhikkhave jaccandhehi hatthissa danto diṭṭho ahoṣi, te

¹ A saṭṭhi; B pitti; D piṭṭhi.

evam âhamsu : ediso . . . pe . . . pi phâlo 'ti. yehi . . .
 soṇḍo . . . âhamsu : ediso . . . pi naṅgalisâ 'ti. yehi . . .
 kâyo . . . âhamsu : ediso . . . pi koṭṭho 'ti. yehi . . .
 pâdo . . . âhamsu : ediso . . . pi thûṇo 'ti. yehi . . .
 pitṭhî¹ diṭṭhâ² . . . âhamsu : ediso . . . pi udukkhalo 'ti.
 yehi . . . naṅgutṭham diṭṭham ahosi, te evam âhamsu : ediso
 . . . pi musalo 'ti. yehi . . . vâlādhi . . . âhamsu : ediso
 . . . sammajjani 'ti. te ediso hatthî, n' ediso hatthî, n' ediso
 hatthî, ediso hatthî 'ti aññamaññam muṭṭhîhi saṃyujjhimsu.
 tena ca pana bhikkhave so râjâ attamano ahosi, evam eva
 kho bhikkhave aññatitthiyâ paribbâjakâ andhâ acakkhukâ
 . . . pe . . . ediso dhammo 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ etam
 attham veditvâ tâyaṃ velâyaṃ imaṃ udânaṃ udânesi :

imesu kira sajjanti eke samaṇabrâhmaṇâ,
 viggayha nam³ vivadanti janâ ekaṅgadassino 'ti. ||4||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ
 viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
 samayena sambahulâ nânâtitthiyâ samaṇabrâhmaṇâ paribbâ-
 jakâ Sâvatthiyaṃ paṭivasanti nânâdiṭṭhikâ nânâkhantikâ
 nânârucikâ nânâdiṭṭhinissayanissitâ. sant' eke samaṇabrâh-
 maṇâ evaṃvâdino evaṃdiṭṭhino : sassato attâ ca loko ca,
 idam eva saccam, mogham aññan ti. santi pan' eke . . .
 asassato attâ ca loko ca . . . : ti [comp. VI. 4]. sant'
 eke . . . : sassato asassato attâ ca loko ca . . . ti. santi
 pan' eke . . . : n' eva sassato n' âsassato attâ ca loko ca
 . . . ti. sant' eke . . . : sayamkato attâ ca loko ca . . . ti.
 santi pan' eke . . . : paramkato attâ ca loko ca . . . ti.
 sant' eke . . . : sayamkato ca paramkato ca attâ ca loko ca
 . . . ti. santi pan' eke . . . : asayamkâro ca aparamkâro ca
 adhiccasamuppanno attâ ca loko ca . . . ti. sant' eke . . . :
 sassatam sukhadukkham attâ ca loko ca . . . ti. santi pan'
 eke . . . : asassatam sukhadukkham attâ ca loko ca . . . ti.

¹ A satthi ; D pitṭhi. ² AD diṭṭho. ³ B viggayha nam ; D viggayhu nam ;
 C nan ti e' ettha nipâtamattam . . . athavâ . . . nam ti nam diṭṭhip nissâya . . .

sant' eke . . . : sassatañ ca asassatañ ca sukhadukkham attā ca loko ca . . . ti. santi pan' eke . . . : n' eva sassatam n' āsassatam sukhadukkham attā ca loko ca . . . ti. sant' eke . . . : sayamkatam sukham dukkham attā ca loko ca . . . ti. santi pan' eke . . . : paramkatam sukhadukkham attā ca loko ca . . . ti. sant' eke . . . : sayamkatañ ca paramkatañ ca sukhadukkham attā ca loko ca . . . ti. santi pan' eke : asayamkaram aparamkaram adhiccasamuppannam sukhadukkham attā ca loko ca . . . ti te bhaṇḍanajātā . . . (comp. VI. 4) . . . ediso dhammo 'ti. atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayam (comp. VI. 4) . . . bhagavantam etad avocum : idha bhante sambahulā . . . nānāditṭhinissayanissitā. sant' eke . . . pe . . . ediso dhammo 'ti. aññatitthiyā bhikkhave paribbājakā andhā acakkhukā attham na jānanti anattam na jānanti, dhammam na jānanti, adhammam na jānanti. te attham ajānantā anattam ajānantā dhammam ajānantā adhammam ajānantā bhaṇḍanajātā . . . ediso dhammo 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etam attham veditvā tāyam velāyam imam udānam udānesi :

imesu kira sājanti eke samanabrāhmaṇā,
antarā ca visīdanti ¹ apatvā ² 'va tam ogadhan ³ ti. || 5 ||

VI. 6=VI. 5, but with the following ending: [atha kho bhagavā etam attham veditvā tāyam velāyam imam udānam udānesi :]

ahaṅkārapasutā ayam pajā paramkāropasañhitā, etad eke n' ābhaññamsu, ⁴ na nam sallan ti addamsu. etam ca sallam paṭigacca (P) ⁵ passato ahañ karomī 'ti na tassa hoti, paro karotī 'ti na tassa hoti.

mānupetā ayam pajā mānaganthā ⁶ mānavinibaddhā ⁷ ditṭhisu byārambhakatā (!) ⁸ samsāram n' ātivattatī 'ti. || 6 ||

¹ VI. 5. AD andhābha visīdanti. ² B apatvā. ³ C ogadhasamkhātam nibbānam. ⁴ VI. 6. AD evamvādakenābhaññamsu; B etad ake nābbhaddhāsu; C etar eke n' ābhaññamsū 'ti etam ditṭhidvayam ete samanā tattha dosadassino hutvā n' ānūjānimsu. ⁵ AC paṭigaccha; B paticca; D paṭipajja. ⁶ AD mānathaddhā. ⁷ AC vinibandhā; BD vinibaddhā. ⁸ C sarambhakathā . . . sarambhakatavirodhā . . . ABD 'kathā.

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Subhūti bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam paṇidhāya avitakkam samādhiṃ samāpajjitvā. addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Subhūtiṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam paṇidhāya avitakkam samādhiṃ samāpannaṃ. atha kho bhagavā etam attham viditvā tāyam velāyam imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

yassa vitakkā vidūpitā¹ ajjhataṃ suvikappitā asesā, taṃ saṅgam aticca² arūpasaññī catuyogātigato na jātim eti³ 'ti. ||7||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe dve pūgā aññatarissā gaṇikāya sārattā honti paṭibaddhacittā⁴ bhaṇḍanajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā añña-maññaṃ pāṇhi pi upakkamanti leḍḍūhi pi upakkamanti daṇḍehi pi upakkamanti satthehi pi upakkamanti. te tattha maraṇam pi nigacchanti maraṇamattam pi dukkham. atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā patta-cīvaram ādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvimsu, Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkantā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etad avocum : idha bhante Rājagahe dve pūgā . . . pe . . . dukkhan ti. atha kho bhagavā etam attham viditvā tāyam velāyam imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

yañ ca pattaṃ yañ ca pattaḃam, ubhayam etaṃ rajānu-kiṇṇam āturass' ānusikkino⁵ yeva sikkhāsārā. sīlabbataṃ jīvitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ upatṭhānasārā,⁶ ayam eko anto yeva evaṃvādino. n' atthi kāmesu doso 'ti ayam dutiyo anto.

¹ VI. 7. AD vidūsitā; BC vidūpitā, glossed by samucchinnā. ² A saṅkamati arūpañ ca; D sakamati arūpañ ca; B saṅgam ati; C saṅgam . . . aticcha (!) atikkamitvā. ³ ABD na jātu-m-eti; C explains: makāro padasandhikaro, jātu ekamsen' eva punabbhavāya na eti. na jātim eti 'ti pi paṭhanti, so ev' attho. ⁴ VI. 8. AB paṭibandhacittā. ⁵ A ānusikkhato. ⁶ AD 'sāro.

ico' ete ubho antā kaṭasivaddhanā, kaṭasiyo ditṭhī vaddhenti. ete te ubho ante anabhiññāya oliyanti¹ eke, atidhāvanti eke ; ye ca kho te² abhiññāya tatra ca n' āhesuṃ tena ca amaññimsu, vattāṃ tesāṃ n' atthi paññāpanāyā 'ti. ||8||

evam me sutāṃ. ekāṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ³ abbhokāse nisinno hoti, telappadīpesu jhāyamānesu. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā adhipātakā⁴ tesu telappadīpesu āpāta-paripātaṃ anayaṃ āpajjanti, byasaṇaṃ āpajjanti, anayabyasaṇaṃ āpajjanti. addasā kho bhagavā te sambahule adhipātaka⁴ tesu telappadīpesu āpātaparipātaṃ anayaṃ āpajjante byasaṇaṃ āpajjante anayabyasaṇaṃ āpajjante. atha kho bhagavā etaṃ atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

upātidhāvanti na sāraṃ enti, navaṃ navaṃ bandhanaṃ
brūhayanti,
patanti pajjotaṃ iv' ādhipātā,⁵ ditṭhe sute iti h' eke⁶ nivittḥā
'ti. ||9||

evam me sutāṃ. ekāṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavantāṃ etaḍ avoca : yāva kīvañ ca bhante tathāgatā loke n' uppajjanti arahanto sammāsambuddhā, tāva aññatitthiyā paribbājakā sakkatā honti garukatā mānitā pūjitā apacitā lābhī cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, yato ca kho bhante tathāgatā loke uppajjanti arahanto sammāsambuddhā, atha kho aññatitthiyā paribbājakā asakkatā honti agarukatā amānitā apūjitā na apacitā na lābhī . . . pe . . . parikkhārānaṃ, bha-

¹ ABD oliyanti. ² Omitted in BD. ³ VI. 9. BD °timisāya. ⁴ A adhipātakā ti paṭahapātakā (!) ye salabhā 'ti pi vuccanti ; AD atipātakā and atipātaka. ⁵ A ādhipātā. ⁶ ACD iti soke ; B iti h' eko ; C explains : eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā. The reading of ACD is a mistake.

gavâ yeva dâni bhante sakkato mânito pûjito apacito lâbhi
 . . . pe . . . parikkhârânaṃ bhikkhusaṅgho câ 'ti. evam
 etaṃ Ânanda, yâva kîvañ ca Ânanda tathâgatâ loke n' uppa-
 jjanti . . . pe . . . parikkhârânaṃ. yato ca kho Ânanda
 tathâgatâ loke uppajjanti . . . pe . . . parikkhârânaṃ.
 tathâgato 'va dâni sakkato garukato . . . pe . . . bhikkhu-
 saṅgho câ 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ etaṃ atthaṃ viditvâ tâyaṃ
 velâyaṃ imaṃ udânaṃ udânesi :

obhâsati tâva so kimi, yâva na unnamati¹ pabhaṅkaro.
 virocanaṃhi uggate, hatappabho hoti na c' âpi bhâsati.²
 evaṃ obhâsitam³ eva titthiyânaṃ : yâva sammâsambuddhâ
 loke n' uppajjanti,⁴ na takkikâ sujjhanti na c' âpi sâvakâ,
 duddiṭṭhî⁵ na dukkhâ pamuccare⁶ 'ti. || 10 ||

tatr' uddânaṃ ahu :

âyusam⁷ osajjanaṃ⁸ patisallâ (P)⁹ âhu tañ ca kira titthâ (P)¹⁰
 sattamaṃ âha Subhûtiṃ,¹¹ gaṇikâ, upâti navamo,
 uppajjanti ca te dasâ 'ti.

Jaccandhavaggo chaṭṭho.

¹ VI. 10. AD naṃ unnamati; BC na unnamati. ² A na c' âdhibhâsati; D na ca abhibhâsati. ³ AD subhâsitam. ⁴ A na samuppajjanti. ⁵ C duddiṭṭhino micchâbhiniṅgâdhiṭṭhikâ. ⁶ BD pamuccare. ⁷ A âyusam. ⁸ D ossajjanañ ca. ⁹ B patilâ; D tiṇa. ¹⁰ D titthiyâ. ¹¹ A sattamakom âha Subhuto; D sattamako sâ pi Subodhi.

VAGGA VII. CŪLAVAGGO.¹

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Lakunṭhaka-bhaddiyam¹ anekapariyāyena dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. atha kho āyasmato Lakunṭhakabhaddiyassa¹ āyasmatā Sāriputtena anekapariyāyena dhammiyā kathāya sandassiyamānassa samādapiyamānassa samuttejijyamānassa sampahaṃsiyamānassa, anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci. addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Lakunṭhakabhaddiyam² āyasmatā Sāriputtena anekapariyāyena dhammiyā kathāya sandassiyamānaṃ samādapiyamānaṃ samuttejijyamānaṃ sampahaṃsiyamānaṃ, anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ. atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

uddhaṃ adho ca sabbadhi vippamutto ayam aham asmī 'ti
 anānupassī,
 evam vimutto udatāri oghaṃ atinṇapubbaṃ apunabbhavāyā
 'ti. ||1||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Lakunṭhakabhaddiyam³ sekho 'ti maññamānaṃ bhiiyosomattāya anekapariyāyena dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āyasmantaṃ Lakunṭhakabhaddiyam sekho 'ti maññamānaṃ bhiiyoso-

VII. ¹ A Cūlavaggo.

VII. 1. ² A Lakunṭhaka°; BD (and Childers) Lakunṭhaka°; C Lakunṭhaka°.

VII. 2. ³ See the last note.

mattāya anekapariyāyena dhammiyā kathāya sandassentam samādapentam samuttejentam sampahamsentam. atha kho bhagavā etam attham veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

acchijji vaṭṭam byāgā¹ nirāsam, visukkhā saritā na sandati, chinnam vaṭṭam na vattati, es' ev' anto dukkhassā 'ti. ||2||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyam manussā yebhuyyena kāmesu ativelam sattā honti rattā giddhā gadhitā mucchitā ajjhoppannā² sampattakajātā (P)³ kāmesu viharanti. atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvattthim piṇḍāya pāvimsu, Sāvattthiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābbattam piṇḍapātapatikantā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdimsu, ekamantam nisinnā kho bhagavantam etad avocum : idha bhante Sāvattthiyam manussā . . . pe . . . viharantīti. atha kho bhagavā etam attham veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

kāmesu sattā⁴ kāmasaṅgāsattā saṃyojane vajjam apassamānā na hi jātu saṃyojanasaṅgasattā oghan tareyyum vipulam mahantan ti ||3||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyam manussā yebhuyyena kāmesu sattā honti rattā giddhā gadhitā mucchitā ajjhoppannā⁵ andhikatā sampattakajātā⁶ kāmesu viharanti. atha kho bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvattthim piṇḍāya pāvisi. addasā kho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam te manusse

¹ A byāsa; B byagā; D byabhā; C visesena agā 'dhigato vibyāgā . . . (?) VII. 3. ² AD ajjhosannā; C ajjhāpannā; B ajjhoppannā; B *inserts* andhikatā. ³ C sammattakajātā ti kāmesu pātabyatam āpajjantā appasukhavedanāya sampattakā sutthu pattā jātā, samparāyikajātā 'ti pi pātho jātasamparāyikā uppannāpahāsā (P) 'ti attho; A sabbattakajātā; D sapattakajātā; B sammattakajātā. ⁴ C sattā, *corrected to* rattā. VII. 4. ⁵ AB ajjhoppannā, *afterwards* °e; D ajjhosannā and °e. ⁶ See VII. 3, note 3.

yebhuyena kâmesu satte ratte giddhe gadhite mucchite
ajjhopanne¹ andhikate sampattakajâte² kâmesu viharante.
atha kho bhagavâ etam atthaṃ viditvâ tâyaṃ velâyaṃ imaṃ
udânaṃ udânesi :

kâmandhâ jâlasañchannâ³ taṇhâchadanachâditâ
Pamattabandhunâ bandhâ⁴ macchâ va kuminâmukhe
jarâmarañam gacchanti vaccho khirapako⁵ va mâtaran
ti. || 4 ||

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ
viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena âyasmâ Lakuṇṭakabhaddiyo⁶ sambahulânaṃ bhi-
kkhûnaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṅkami.
addasâ kho bhagavâ âyasmantaṃ Lakuṇṭakabhaddiyaṃ⁶
dûrato 'va sambahulânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito
âgacchantaṃ dubbaṇṇam duddassikaṃ okoṭimakaṃ⁷ yebhu-
yyena bhikkhûnaṃ paribhûtarûpaṃ, disvâna bhikkhû âman-
tesi: passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ bhikkhum dûrato
'va . . . pe . . . paribhûtarûpan ti. evam bhante 'ti. eso
bhikkhave bhikkhu mahiddhiko mahânubhâvo, na ca sâ⁸
samâpatti sulabharûpâ, yâ⁹ tena bhikkhunâ asamâpannapubbâ,
yassa c' atthâya kulaputtâ sammad eva agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ
pabbajanti, tad anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosânaṃ diṭṭh'
eva dhamme sayam abhiññâ sacchikatvâ upasampajja viha-
ratî 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ etam atthaṃ viditvâ tâyaṃ velâ-
yaṃ imaṃ udânaṃ udânesi :

nelaggo¹⁰ setapacchâdo ekâro vattatî ratho,
anîgham passa âyantam¹¹ chinnaṣotaṃ abandhanan ti. || 5 ||

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ
viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

VII. 4. ¹ AB ajjhopannâ, *afterwards* °e; D ajjhosannâ and °e. ² See VII. 3, note 3. ³ AD °sacchannâ. ⁴ C pamattabandhunâ bandhâ . . . pamatta-
bandhanena bandho, [read bandhâ (!)] ti pi paṭhanti . . . bandhâ 'ti niyamitâ;
ABD °bandhanâbandhâ. ⁵ A khirûpago. VII. 5. ⁶ A Lakuṇṭaka°. ⁷ C okoṭi-
makan ti yaṃ iminâ ârohasampattiyâ abhâvan dasseti; cf. skt. kuṭi; D okoṭi-
koṭikam. ⁸ AC te na ca sâ; D te n' eva. ⁹ BD omit yâ. ¹⁰ AD nelango;
B nelako; C nelaggo. *nelam* padhânanabhûtam . . . aggam. ¹¹ BD âyas-
antaṃ.

samayena āyasmā Aññātakonḍañño bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ¹ paccavekkhamāno. addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Aññātakonḍaññaṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ¹ paccavekkhamānaṃ. atha kho bhagavā etaṃ atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

yassa mūlaṃ² chamā n' atthi paṇṇā n' atthi, kuto latā ?
taṃ dhīraṃ bandhanā muttaṃ, ko taṃ ninditum arahati ?³
devā pi naṃ pasamsanti, Brahmaṇā pi pasamsito 'ti. ||6||

evam me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvattihīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavā attano papañcasaññāsaṅkhāpahānaṃ⁴ paccavekkhamāno nisinno hoti. atha kho bhagavā attano papañcasaññāsaṅkhāpahānaṃ⁵ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

yassa papañcā tḥiti⁶ ca n' atthi, sandhānaṃ⁷ palighañ ca *d*
vītivatto,

na taṃ⁸ nittantaṃ munīṃ carantaṃ n' āvajānāti sadevako
pi loko. ||7||

evam me suttaṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvattihīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahākaccāno bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya kāyagatāya satiyā ajjhataṃ parimukhaṃ supatitṭhitāya. addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya kāyagatāya satiyā ajjhataṃ parimukhaṃ supatitṭhitāya. atha kho bhagavā etaṃ atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

VII. 6. ¹ A taṇhāsaṅkāya vimuttiṃ; D taṇhāsaṅkhāyavimuttiṃ. ² ABD mūlā; C mūlaṃ. ³ Speak arhati for arahati metri causa. See Fausböll, Dhammapadam, p. 116. VII. 7. ⁴ B °pahīnaṃ. ⁵ AD pahīnaṃ; B pahīnaṃ. ⁶ AB dhīti; C papañcaṭṭhiṭi 'ti ca pātho. ⁷ AB sandhānaṃ; D paṇānaṃ; C bandhāna . . . bandhanasaddisattā bandhānaṃ (!) ti laddhanāmaṃ taṇhādītṭhiyo. ⁸ B taṃ taṃ. na not in D.

yassa siyā sabbadā sati satataṃ kāyagatā upatṭhitā :
 no c' assa¹ no ca me siyā na bhavissati na ca me bhavissati,
 anupubbavihāri tattha so kālen' eva tare visattikan ti. ||8||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Mallesu cārikaṃ
 caramāno mahatā bhikkhusamghena saddhiṃ yena Thūnaṃ
 nāma Mallānaṃ brāhmaṇagāmo tad avasari. assosum kho
 Thūneyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā : samaṇo khalu bho
 Gotamo Sakyakulā pabbajito Mallesu cārikaṃ caramāno
 mahatā bhikkhusamghena saddhiṃ Thūnaṃ anuppatto 'ti
 udapānaṃ tiṇassa ca bhusassa ca yāva mukhato pūresum : mā
 te muṇḍakā samaṇakā² pānīyaṃ adamsū³ ti. atha kho
 bhagavā maggā okkamma⁴ yena annataraṃ rukkhamūlam
 ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi,
 nisajja kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : ingha
 me tvam Ānanda etamhā udapānā pānīyaṃ āharā 'ti. evaṃ
 vutte āyasmā Ānando bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : idāni so
 bhante udapāno Thūneyyakehi brāhmaṇagahapatikehi tiṇassa
 ca bhusassa ca yāva mukhato pūrito : mā te muṇḍakā sama-
 ṇakā² pānīyaṃ adamsū³ 'ti. dutiyam pi kho bhagavā
 āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : ingha . . . āharā 'ti.
 dutiyam pi kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavantaṃ etad avoca :
 idāni so bhante udapāno . . . pe . . . adamsū³ 'ti. tatiyam
 pi kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : ingha
 . . . pe . . . āharā 'ti. evaṃ bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando
 bhagavato patissutvā pattaṃ gahetvā yena so udapāno ten'
 upasaṅkami. atha kho udapāno āyasmante Ānande upasaṅ-
 kamante sabbam taṃ tiṇam ca bhusam ca mukhato ovamitvā
 acchassa udakassa anāvilassa vippasannassa yāva mukhato
 pūrito vissandanto⁵ maññe aṭṭhāsi. atha kho āyasmato
 Ānandassa etad ahosi : acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata
 bho tathāgatassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvata, ayañ hi so
 udapāno mayi upasaṅkamante sabbam taṃ tiṇaṃ ca bhusaṃ ca
 mukhato ovamitvā . . . aṭṭhāsi⁶ 'ti⁷ pattaṃ pānīyaṃ ādāya

VII. 8. ¹ *The words: no c' assa are omitted in A and D; B passa pe.*
 VII. 9. ² AD samaṇā; B samanākā. ³ B apassū and apamsū. ⁴ B ukkamma.
⁵ AD vissando; B vissandanto. ⁶ BD ṭhito. ⁷ Omitted in all MSS.

yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam etad avoca : acchariyam . . . aṭṭhāsi. pivatu bhagavā paṇi-
yam, pivatu sugato paṇiyan ti. atha kho bhagavā etam attham viditvā tāyam velāyam imam udānam udānesi :

kiṃ kayirā udapānena, āpā¹ ce sabbadā siyum ?
taṇhāya mūlato chetvā kissa pariyesanañ care 'ti. ||9||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. tena kho pana samayena rañño Udenassa uyyānagatassa antepuram daḍḍham hoti, pañca itthisatāni kālāṅkatāni honti Sāmāvatipamukhāni. atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā patta-
cīvaram ādāya Kosambim piṇḍāya pāvīsimsu, Kosambiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātaṭṭikkantā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdimsu, ekamantam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantam etad avocum : idha bhante rañño Udenassa uyyānagatassa antepuram daḍḍham, pañca itthisatāni kālāṅkatāni Sāmāvatipamukhāni. tāsam bhante upā-
sikānam kā gati ko abhisamparāyo 'ti. sant' ettha bhikkhave upāsikāyo sotāpannā, santi sakadāgāminiyo, santi anāgāmi-
niyo. sabbā tā bhikkhave upāsikāyo anipphalāni kālāṅka-
tāni 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etam attham viditvā tāyam velāyam imam udānam udānesi :

mohasambandhano loko bhabbarūpo² va dissati, ? 't
upadhibandhano bālo tamasā parivārīto
sassar iva³ khāyati, passato n' atthi kiñcanan ti. ||10||

Uddānam :

honti duve tathā Bhaddiyā (P)⁴ honti duve kāmesu sattā,
Lakuṇṭo,⁵ taṇhākhayo ca, papañcakhayo ca, Kaccāno
udapānam Udeno 'ti.

Cūlavaggo⁶ sattamo.

¹ A āsā. ² VII. 10. D apparūpo; C abhabbarūpo ca dissati 'ti . . . bhabbarūpo ca dissati 'ti pāṭho. ³ A sassr iva; B sassi; D sassar i; C sassar iva sassato . . . viya, asassar iva khāyati 'ti pi pāṭho . . . rakāro hi pasandhi-
kāro. Table of contents. ⁴ The first pāda not in D; A Bhaddiyatā; B Bhaṇ-
ḍiya. ⁵ A Lakuṇḍa; D Lakuṇṭaka. ⁶ A Cūlavaggo.

VAGGA VIII. PÂṬALIGÂMIYAVAGGO.

evam me sutam. ekam samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavā bhikkhū nibbānapaṭisaññuttāya dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti, te ca bhikkhū atthikatvā¹ manasikatvā sabbañ cetaso samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

atthi bhikkhave tad āyatanam, yattha n'eva paṭhavi na āpo na tejo na vāyo na ākāsānañcāyatanam na viññānañcāyatanam na ākiñcaññāyatanam na nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam n'āyaṃ loko na paraloko ubho candimasūriyā, tad amhaṃ² bhikkhave n'eva āgatiṃ vadāmi na gatiṃ na ṭhitiṃ na cutiṃ na upapattiṃ, appatiṭṭham appavattaṃ anārammaṇam eva taṃ, es' ev' anto dukkhasā'ti. ||1||

VIII. 2=VIII. 1. etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

duddasaṃ anattaṃ³ nāma,⁴ na hi saccaṃ sudassanaṃ, paṭividdhā tañhā jānato, passato⁵ n'atthi kiñcana ti. ||2||

VIII. 3=VIII. 1 and 2. etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

atthi bhikkhave ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ akataṃ asaṃkhatam, no ce taṃ bhikkhave abhaviṣsa ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ akataṃ asaṅkhatam, na yidha jātassa bhūtassa katassa saṅkhatassa nissa-

VIII. 1. 3. 4. Comp. Oldenberg, *Buddha*, p. 289 and p. 446. ¹ AD atthikatvā; C atthikatvā ti adhikicca, ayam no attho adhigantabbo evaṃ sallakkhetvā tāya desanāya atthikā hutvā. ² A am haṃ; B tad avhaṃ; D tad amhaṃ. VIII. 2. ³ A anattaṃ; B anattaṃ; D attam [instead of anattaṃ]; C anattaṃ (P) . . . nibbānan ti attho. anattaṃ ti pi paṭhanti, attavirahitaṃ . . . keci pana anattaṃ ti padassa appamānan ti atthaṃ vadanti. ⁴ BD nāma; AC nāmaṃ ⁵ A sassato.

raṇaṃ paññāyetha. yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ akataṃ asaṅkhatam, tasmā jātassa bhūtassa katassa saṅkhatassa nissaraṇaṃ paññāyati 'ti. ||3||

VIII. 4=VIII. 1. 2. 3. etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velānaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

nissitassa ca calitaṃ, anissitassa calitaṃ n' atthi, calite asati passaddhi, passaddhiyā sati rati na hoti, ratiyā asati āgatigati na hoti, āgatigatiyā asati cutūpapāto na hoti, cutūpapāte asati n' ev' idha na huramaṃ na ubhayamantare, es' ev' anto dukkhassā 'ti. ||4||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Mallesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ yena Pāvā tad avasari. tatra sudaṃ bhagavā Pāvāyaṃ viharati Cundassa Kammāraputtassa ambavane. assosi kho Cundo Kammāraputto : bhagavā kira Mallesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ Pāvāyaṃ anupatto Pāvāyaṃ viharati mayhaṃ ambavane 'ti. atha kho Cundo Kammāraputto yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Cundaṃ Kammāraputtaṃ bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. atha kho Cundo Kammāraputto bhagavatā sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : adhivāsetu me bhante bhagavā svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena 'ti. adhivāsesī bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena. atha kho Cundo Kammāraputto bhagavato adhivāsanam viditvā utṭhāy' āsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. atha kho Cundo Kammāraputto tassā ratiyā accayena sake nivesane paṇītaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā pahūtaṃ ca sūkaramaddavaṃ¹ bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi : kālo bhante, niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ ti.

VIII. 5. See Mahāparinibbānasuttaṃ, p. 41-43 and p. 47-48. Rhys Davids, Buddhist Suttas, p. 70-76 and p. 82-84. ¹ C sūkaramaddavan ti sūkārassa mudu-siniddhaṃ pavattamaṃsan ti Mahāatthakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ. keci pana sūkaramaddavan ti na sūkaramaṃsaṃ sūkarehi madditavamsakalīro ti vadanti, aññe sūkarehi madditapadesa ahicchattakan ti, apare pana sūkaramaddavaṃ nāma ekaṃ rasāyatanam ti gaṇhimsu.

atha kho bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattaçivaram ādāya saddhiṃ bhikkhusamghena yena Cundassa Kammāraputtassa nivesanam ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho bhagavā Cundaṃ Kammāraputtam āmantesi : yan te Cunda sūkaramaddavam paṭiyattam, tena maṃ parivisa, yaṃ pan' aññaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ paṭiyattam, tena bhikkhusamgham parivisa'ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho Cundo Kammāraputto bhagavato paṭissutvā yaṃ ahosi sūkaramaddavam paṭiyattam tena bhagavantam parivisi, yaṃ pan' aññaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ paṭiyattam tena bhikkhusamgham parivisati. atha kho bhagavā Cundaṃ Kammāraputtam āmantesi : yan te Cunda sūkaramaddavam avasiṭṭham, taṃ sobbhe nikhaṇāhi, n' āhan taṃ Cunda passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya, yassa taṃ paribhuttam sammāpariṇāmaṃ gaccheyya aññatra tathāgatassā'ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho Cundo Kammāraputto bhagavato paṭissutvā yaṃ ahosi sūkaramaddavam avasiṭṭham, taṃ sobbhe nikhaṇitvā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Cundaṃ Kammāraputtam bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā utthāy' āsanā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavato Cundassa Kammāraputtassa bhattam bhuttāvissa kharo ābādho uppajji lohita-pakkhandikā bālā¹ vedanā vattanti māraṇantikā. tatra sudam bhagavā sato sampajāno adhivāsesi avihaṇṇamaṇo. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : āyāṃ' Ānanda yena Kusināra² ten' upasaṅkamissāma'ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato paccessosi.

Cundassa bhattam bhuñjitvā Kammārassā'ti me sutam ābādham samphusī dhīro pabālham³ māraṇantikaṃ, bhuttassa ca sūkaramaddavena byādhi pabālho⁴ udapādi satthuno,
viriccamāno⁵ bhagavā avoca : gacchāṃ' ahaṃ Kusināram nagaran ti.

¹ D bālā. ² A Kusinārāmo; B Kusinārāme. ³ A sabālham. ⁴ A sabālho.
⁵ AD viriccamāno; B viraccamāno; C virecamāno.

atha kho bhagavā maggā okkamma¹ yen' aññatarāṃ rukkhamūlaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: iṅha me tvāṃ Ānanda catugguṇaṃ saṅghāṭim paññāpehi, kilanto 'smi⁴ nisidissāmi 'ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho Ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā catugguṇaṃ saṅghāṭim paññāpesi. nisidi bhagavā paññatte āsane, nisajja kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: iṅha me tvāṃ Ānanda pāṇiyāṃ³ āhara, pipāsito 'smi² Ānanda pivissāmi 'ti. evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: idāni bhante pañcamattāni sakatasatāni atikkantāni, taṃ cakkacchinnāṃ udakaṃ parittaṃ lūlitaṃ⁵ āvilaṃ sandati. ayaṃ bhante Kukuṭṭhā⁶ nadī avidūre acchodakā⁷ sātodakā⁸ sītodakā⁸ setodakā⁸ supatitthā (P)⁹ ramaṇiyā, ettha bhagavā pāṇiyāṃ³ ca pivissati gattāni ca sītaṃkarissati 'ti. dutiyāṃ pi kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: iṅha me tvāṃ Ānanda pāṇiyāṃ³ āhara, pipāsito 'smi Ānanda pivissāmi 'ti. dutiyāṃ pi kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: idāni . . . pe . . . sītaṃkarissati 'ti. tatiyāṃ pi kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: iṅha . . . pe . . . pivissāmi 'ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā pattaṃ gahetvā yena sā nadī ten' upasaṅkami. atha kho sā nadī cakkacchinnā parittā lūlitā āvilā sandamānā āyasmante Ānande upasaṅkamante acchā vippasannā anāvilā sandati. atha kho āyasmato Ānandassa etad ahoṣi: acchariyāṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho tathāgatassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvata. ayaṃ hi sā nadī cakkacchinnā parittā lūlitā¹⁰ āvilā sandamānā mayi upasaṅkamante acchā vippasannā anāvilā sandati 'ti pattaṃ pāṇiyāṃ ādāya yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: acchariyāṃ bhante abbhutaṃ bhante tathāgatassa . . . anāvilā sandati. pivatu bhagavā pāṇi-

¹ AB ukk°. ² AD 'smim. ³ A pāṇiyāṃ; D pāṇiyāṃ. ⁴ A 'mhi; D 'smim. ⁵ A lūlitaṃ; BD lūlitaṃ; C lūlitaṃ. ⁶ B Kukuṭṭhā; D Kukuṭṭhā; AC Kukuṭṭhā. ⁷ B acchodikā at the second occurrence. ⁸ B °dikā both times. ⁹ C supatitthā 'ti sundaratitthā. ¹⁰ A lūlitā; BD lūlitā.

yam, pivatu sugato pāṇīyan ti. atha kho bhagavā pāṇīyam apāsi.¹

atha kho bhagavā mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ yena Kukutṭhā nadī ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Kukutṭham nadim ajjhogāhetvā² nahātvā ca pivitvā ca paccuttaritvā yena ambavanam ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Cundakam āmantesi: iṅgha me tvaṃ Cundaka catugguṇam saṅghāṭim paññāpehi, kilanto 'smi Cundaka nipajjissāmi 'ti. evam bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Cundako bhagavato paṭissutvā catugguṇam saṅghāṭim paññāpesi. atha kho bhagavā dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyam kappesi pāde pādam accādhāya sato sampajāno utthānasaṅgham manasikarivā. āyasmā pana Cundako tath' eva bhagavato purato nisīdi.

gantvāna buddho nadiyam Kukutṭham acchodakam³ sātodakam³ vippasannam

ogāhi sathā sukilantarūpo tathāgato appaṭimo 'dhaloke⁴ nahātvā ca pivitvā ca⁵ udatāri⁶ sathā purakkhato bhikkhugaṇassa majjhe.

sathā pavattā bhagavā idha⁷ dhamme upāgami ambavanam mahesi.

āmantayi Cundakam nāma bhikkhum : catugguṇam patthara me nipajjam.⁸

so codito bhāvitattena Cundo catugguṇam patthari khippam eva,

nippajji sathā sukilantarūpo, Cundo pi tatha⁹ pamukhe¹⁰ nisīdi 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : siyā kho pan' Ānanda, Cundassa Kammāraputtassa koci vippaṭi-sāram upādaheyya :¹¹ tassa te āvuso Cunda alābhā, tassa te āvuso Cunda dulladdham, yassa te tathāgato pacchimam piṇḍapātam paribhuñjitvā parinibbuto 'ti. Cundassa Ānanda

¹ B apāsi; D apāyi; omitted in A. ² D °gahetvā. ³ B °dikam. ⁴ A 'dhaloke; B dadhaloke; D ca loke; C explains: imasmim sadevake loke. ⁵ A nhatvā cipitvā; B nahatvā pivitvā; D nahāyitvā ca pivitvā ca. ⁶ A uttari; B udakāni; D udakoni (!). ⁷ A ime; BD idha. ⁸ AD nisajjam. ⁹ A tassa. ¹⁰ AD sam-mukhe. ¹¹ BD uppādaheyya; C uppādaheyya uppādeyya.

Kammāraputtassa evaṃ vippiṭṭisāro paṭivinodetabbo : tassa te āvuso Cunda lābhā, tassa te suladdhaṃ, yassa te tathāgato pacchimam piṇḍapātam paribhuñjitvā parinibbuto. sammukhā me taṃ āvuso Cunda bhagavato sutam sammukhā paṭiggahītam, dve 'me piṇḍapātā samāsamapphalā¹ samāsamavipākā ativiya aññehi piṇḍapātehi mahapphalatarā ca mahānisamsatarā cā 'ti. katame dve. yañ ca piṇḍapātam paribhuñjitvā tathāgato anuttaram sambodhim abhisambujjhati yañ ca piṇḍapātam paribhuñjitvā anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyati, ime dve piṇḍapātā samāsamapphalā¹ samāsamavipākā ativiya aññehi piṇḍapātehi mahapphalatarā ca mahānisamsatarā ca. āyusamvattanikaṃ āyasmatā Cundena Kammāraputtena kammaṃ upacitaṃ, vaṇṇasamvattanikaṃ āyasmatā . . . upacitaṃ, sukhasamvattanikaṃ āyasmatā . . . upacitaṃ, saggasamvattanikaṃ āyasmatā . . . upacitaṃ, yasasamvattanikaṃ āyasmatā . . . upacitaṃ, adhipateyyasamvattanikaṃ āyasmatā . . . upacitan ti Cundassa Ānanda Kammāraputtassa evaṃ vippiṭṭisāro paṭivinodetabbo 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etam attham veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imam udānaṃ udānesi :

dadato puññaṃ pavaddhati, saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyati,²
kusalo ca jahāti pāpakaṃ rāgadosamohakkhayā parinibbuto
'ti. ||5||

evaṃ me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Magadhesu cārikaṅ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusamghena saddhim yena Pāṭaligāmo tad avasari. assosum kho Pāṭaligāmiyā upāsakā : bhagavā kira Magadhesu cārikaṅ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusamghena saddhim Pāṭaligāmaṃ anupatto 'ti. atha kho Pāṭaligāmiyā upāsakā yena bhagavā ten' upasānkamisum, upasānkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Pāṭaligāmiyā upāsakā bha-

¹ A samāsamamahapphalā. ² Comp. Mahāp., p. 48. AD saṃyamato [saññāmato] cetanaṃ cīyati; C vedanā cīyati; B ceraṃ na bhavissati.

VIII. 6. See Mahāp., p. 10-15; Mahāvagga, VI. 28. See the translation in Rhys Davids' Buddhist Suttas, p. 15-22.

gavantam etad avocum: adhvāsetu no bhante bhagavā āvasathāgāran ti. adhvāsesi bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena. atha kho Pāṭaligāmiyā upāsakā bhagavato adhvāsanam viditvā utthāy' āsanā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā yena āvasathāgāram ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā sabbasantharim āvasathāgāram santharitvā āsanāni paññāpetvā udakamaṇikam patitthāpetvā telappadipam āropetvā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam aṭṭhamasu, ekamantam tthitā kho Pāṭaligāmiyā upāsakā bhagavantam etad avocum: sabbasantharim santhatam bhante āvasathāgāram, āsanāni paññāntāni, udakamaṇiko patitthāpito, telappadipo āropito. yassa dāni bhagavā kālam maññatī 'ti. atha kho bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena yena āvasathāgāram ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā pāde pakkhāletvā āvasathāgāram pavisitvā majjhimam thambham nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi, bhikkhusaṅgho pi kho pāde pakkhāletvā āvasathāgāram pavisitvā majjhimam bhittim nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi bhagavantam yeva purakkhitvā,¹ Pāṭaligāmiyā pi kho upāsakā pāde pakkhāletvā āvasathāgāram pavisitvā puratthimam bhittim nissāya pacchābhimukhā nisīdīmsu bhagavantam yeva purakkhitvā.

atha kho bhagavā Pāṭaligāmiye upāsake āmantesi: pañc' ime gahapatayo ādīnavā dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. katame pañca. 1. idha gahapatayo dussīlo sīlavipanno pamādā-dādhikaraṇam mahatim bhogajānim nigacchati. ayam paṭhamo ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. 2. puna ca param gahapatayo dussīlassa sīlavipannassa pāpako kittisaddo abhuggato. ayam dutiyo ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. 3. puna ca param gahapatayo dussīlo sīlavipanno yaṃ yad² eva parisam upasaṅkamati yadi khattiyaparisaṃ yadi brāhmaṇaparisaṃ yadi gahapatiparisaṃ yadi samaṇaparisaṃ avisārado upasaṅkamati maṅkubhūto. ayam tatiyo

¹ B purakkhetvā.

² BD yaṃfiad.

âdīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. 4. puna ca param gahapatayo dussīlo sīlavipanno sammūlho kālam karoti. ayam catuttho âdīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. 5. puna ca param gahapatayo dussīlo sīlavipanno kāyassa bheda param marañā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. ayam pañcama âdīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. ime kho gahapatayo pañca âdīnavā dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā.

pañc' ime gahapatayo ânisamsā sīlavato sīlasampadāya. katame pañca. 1. idha sīlavā sīlasampanno appamādhikaraṇaṃ mahantaṃ bhogakkhandhaṃ adhigacchati. ayam paṭhamo ânisamsa sīlavato sīlasampadāya. 2. puna ca param gahapatayo sīlavato sīlasampannassa kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggacchati. ayam dutiyo ânisamsa sīlavato sīlasampadāya. 3. puna ca param gahapatayo sīlavā sīlasampanno yaññāda eva parisam upasaṅkamati yadi khattiyaparisam yadi brāhmaṇaparisam yadi gahapatiparisam yadi samaṇaparisam visārada upasaṅkamati amaṅkubhūto. ayam tatiyo ânisamsa sīlavato sīlasampadāya. 4. puna ca param gahapatayo sīlavā sīlasampanno asammūlho kālākaroti. ayam catuttho ânisamsa sīlavato sīlasampadāya. 5. puna ca param gahapatayo sīlavā sīlasampanno kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. ayam pañcama ânisamsa sīlavato sīlasampadāya. ime kho gahapatayo pañca ânisamsā sīlavato sīlasampadāyā 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā Pāṭaligāmiye upāsake bahud eva rattiṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uyyojesi: bhikkantā kho gahapatayo ratti, yassa dāni kālam maññathā 'ti. atha kho Pāṭaligāmiyā upāsakā bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmiṃsu.¹

atha kho bhagavā acirapakkantesu Pāṭaligāmiyesu upāsakesu suññāgāraṃ pāvīsi. tena kho pana samayena Sunīdhavassakārā² Magadhamahāmattā Pāṭaligāme nagaraṃ

¹ D pakkamiṃsu. ² AD Sunidha°; BC Sunidha°.

māpentī Vajjīnaṃ paṭibhāya. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā devatāyo sahasass'¹ eva Pāṭaligāme vatthūni pariggaṇhanti. yasmim padese mahesakkhā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, mahesakkhānaṃ tattha raññaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. yasmim padese majjhimā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, majjhimānaṃ tattha raññaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. yasmim padese nīcā devatā vatthūni pariggaṇhanti, nīcānaṃ tattha raññaṃ rājamahāmattānaṃ cittāni namanti nivesanāni māpetuṃ. addasā kho bhagavā dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānussakena tā devatāyo sahasass'¹ eva Pāṭaligāme vatthūni pariggaṇhantiyo. yasmim padese mahesakkhā . . . māpetuṃ. yasmim padese majjhimā . . . māpetuṃ. yasmim padese nīcā . . . māpetuṃ. atha kho bhagavā tassā rāttiyā paccūsasamaye paccuttāya āyasantam Ānandaṃ āmantesi : ko nu kho Ānanda Pāṭaligāme nagaraṃ māpeti² 'ti. Sunīdhavassakārā bhante Magadhamahāmattā Pāṭaligāme nagaraṃ māpentī Vajjīnaṃ paṭibhāya 'ti. seyyathā pi Ānanda devehi tāvatimsehi saddhim mantetvā evam eva kho Ānanda Sunīdhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā Pāṭaligāme nagaraṃ māpentī Vajjīnaṃ paṭibhāya. idh' āhaṃ Ānanda addasaṃ dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānussakena sambahulā devatāyo sahasass'¹ eva Pāṭaligāme vatthūni pariggaṇhantiyo. yasmim . . . māpetuṃ. [Thrice]. yāvatā Ānanda ariyaṃ³ āyatanam, yāvatā vaṇippatho,⁴ idam agganagaraṃ⁵ bhavissati puṭabhedanam.⁶ Pāṭaliputtassa kho Ānanda tayo antarāyā bhavissanti aggito vā udakato vā mithubhedato vā 'ti.

atha kho Sunīdhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhim sammodimsu, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāniyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhamsu, ekamantaṃ tṭhitā kho Sunīdhavassa-

¹ ABD sahas' eva (!). ² A māpentī [Mahāvagga : ke—māpentīti]. ³ AB ariya°. ⁴ A vaṇinipphatho; BD vaṇippatho. ⁵ A aggaṃ nagaraṃ. ⁶ C explains : puṭabhedanaṭṭhānaṃ ti bhaṇḍapuṭabhedanaṭṭhānaṃ bhaṇḍakānaṃ mocanaṭṭhānaṃ ti vuttam hoti (?). AU MSS. omit the word : Pāṭaliputtam behind : bhavissati. See Mahāv. and Mahāp.

kārā Magadhamahāmattā bhagavantam etad avocum : adhi-
vāsetu no bhavam Gotamo ajjatanāya bhattam saddhim
bhikkhusamghenā 'ti. adhivāsesi bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena.
atha kho Sunīdhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā bhagavato
adhivāsanam viditvā yena sako āvasatho ten' upasaṅkamimsu,
upasaṅkamitvā sake āvasathe paṇitam khādaniyam bhojani-
yam paṭiyādāpetvā bhagavato kālam ārocesum : kālo bho
Gotama niṭṭhitam bhattan ti. atha kho bhagavā pubbaṅha-
samayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya saddhim bhikkhu-
samghena yena Sunīdhavassakārānam Magadhamahāmattā-
nam āvasatho ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paṇīnate
āsane nisīdi. atha kho Sunīdhavassakārā Magadhamahā-
mattā buddhapamukham bhikkhusamgham paṇītena khā-
daniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāresum.
atha kho Sunīdhavassakārā Magadhamahāmattā bhaga-
vantam bhuttāvim onītapattapaṇim¹ aññataram nīcam
āsanam gahetvā ekamantam nisīdimsu, ekamantam nisinne
kho Sunīdhavassakāre Magadhamahāmatte bhagavā imāhi
gāthāhi anumodi :

yasmim padese kappeti vāsam paṇḍitajātiyo
sīlavant' ettha bhojetvā saññate brahmacariye
yā tattha devatā āsum² tāsam dakkhiṇam ādise,
tā pūjitā pūjayanti mānitā mānayanti nam.
tato nam anukampanti³ mātā puttam va orasam,
devatānukampito poso sadā bhadraṇi passatī 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā Sunīdhavassakārānam Magadhamahā-
mattānam imāhi gāthāhi anumoditvā utṭhāy' āsanā pakkāmi.
tena kho pana समयena Sunīdhavassakārā Magadhamahā-
mattā bhagavantam piṭṭhito-piṭṭhito anubaddhā⁴ honti :
yen' ajja samaṇo Gotamo dvāreṇa nikkhamissati tam Gota-
madvāram nāma bhavissati, yena titthena Gaṅgam⁵
nadim tarissati tam Gotamatittham nāma bhavissatī 'ti.
atha kho bhagavā yena dvāreṇa nikkhami, tam Gotamadvā-

¹ A onīta°; B onīta°; D onīta°. ² According to Prof. Oldenberg's opinion we ought to prefer the reading of the Mahāpar. *assum*. ³ A °enti. ⁴ AB °bandhā; D °baddhā. ⁵ BD Gaṅgā.

raṃ¹ nāma ahoṣi. atha kho bhagavā yena Gaṅgā nadī ten' upasaṅkamaṃ. tenā kho pana samayena Gaṅgā nadī pūrā hoti samatittikā¹ kākapeyyā. app ekacce manussā nāvam pariyesanti, app ekacce uḷumpaṃ pariyesanti, app ekacce kullaṃ bandhanti apārā pāraṃ² gantukāmā. atha kho bhagavā seyyathā pi balavā puriso sammiñjitaṃ vā bāham pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāham sammiñjeyya, evam eva Gaṅgāya nadiyā orimatirā antarahito pārimatire paccuṭṭhāsi saddhīṃ bhikkhusaṃghena. addasā kho bhagavā te manusse app ekacce nāvam pariyesante, app ekacce uḷumpaṃ pariyesante, app ekacce kullaṃ bandhante apārā pāraṃ gantukāme. atha kho bhagavā . . . etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

ye taranti aṇṇavaṃ saraṃ setuṃ katvāna visajja pallalāni
kullañ hi jano bandhati³ tiṇṇā medhāvino janā 'ti. ||6||

evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Kosalesu addhānamaggapaṭipanno hoti āyasmatā Nāgasamālena pacchāsamaṇena. addasā kho āyasmā Nāgasamālo antarāmagge dvidhāpathaṃ,⁴ disvāna bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : ayaṃ bhante bhagavā pantho, iminā gacchāmā 'ti. evaṃ vutte bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Nāgasamālaṃ etad avoca : ayaṃ Nāgasamāla pantho, iminā gacchāmā 'ti. ||1a||⁵ [This abbreviation signifies the repetition of speech and reply]. tatiyaṃ pi kho āyasmā Nāgasamālo bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : ayaṃ bhante bhagavā pantho, iminā gacchāmā 'ti. tatiyaṃ pi kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Nāgasamālaṃ etad avoca : ayaṃ Nāgasamāla pantho, iminā gacchāmā 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Nāgasamālo bhagavato pattacīvaraṃ tath' eva chamāya nikkhitvā pakkāmi : idha bhante bhagavā pattacīvaraṃ ti. atha kho āyasmato Nāgasamālassa tena panthena gacchantassa antarāmagge corā nikkhamitvā hatthehi vā pādehi vā ākotesuṃ pattañ ca bhindimsu saṅghātiñ ca vipphālesuṃ.⁶ atha

¹ ABD samatittikā ; C samatittikā. See Rhys Davids's note in his Buddhist Suttas, p. 178. ² B [and Mahāpar.] aparāparaṃ. ³ A va bhandati ; D pabandhati. ⁴ VIII. 7. C dvedhāpathan ti . . . dvidhāpathan ti pi paṭhanti. ⁵ D pe. ⁶ D vipphāresuṃ

kho āyasmā Nāgasamālo bhinnena pattena vipphālitāya saṅghāṭiyā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinno kho āyasmā Nāgasamālo bhagavantam etad avoca : ida¹ mayham bhante tena panthena gacchantassa antarāmagge corā nikkhamivā hatthehi ca pādehi ca koṭesum pattam ca² bhindimsu saṅghāṭim ca vipphālesun ti. atha kho bhagavā etam attham viditvā tāyam velāyam imam udānam udānesi :

saddhimcaram ekato vasam misso³ aññajanena vedagū
vidvā pajahāti pāpakam koṅco khīrapako⁴ va ninnagan ti. ||7||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Pubbārame Migāramātu pāsāde. tena kho pana samayena Visākhāya Migāramātuyā nattā kālaṅkatā hoti piyā manāpā. atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā allavattā allakesā divādivassa yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinnam kho Visākhā Migāramātaram bhagavā etad avoca : handa kuto nu tvam Visākhe āgacchasi allavattā allakesā idh' upasaṅkantā divādivassā 'ti. nattā me bhante piyā manāpā kālaṅkatā, ten' āham allavattā allakesā idh' upasaṅkantā divādivassā 'ti. iccheyyāsi tvam Visākhe yāvatikā Sāvattiyā manussā tāvatike putte ca nattāro cā 'ti. iccheyy' āham bhagavā yāvatikā manussā tāvatike putte ca nattāro cā 'ti. kīva bahukā pana Visākhe Sāvattiyā manussā devasikam kālaṅkarontīti dasa pi bhante Sāvattiyā manussā devasikam kālaṅkaronti, nava pi . . . kālaṅkaronti, attha pi . . ., satta pi . . ., cha pi . . ., pañca pi . . ., cattāri pi . . ., tīpi pi . . ., dve pi . . ., eko pi bhante Sāvattiyā manusso devasikam kālaṅkaroti. avivittā⁵ pi bhante Sāvattiyā manussehi kālaṅkarontehi 'ti. tam kim maññasi Visākhe. api nu tvam kadāci karahaci anallavattā vā bhaveyyāsi anallakesā vā 'ti. no h' etam

¹ D idha. ² A pattam; BD patte ca. ³ A miso; D miyo. ⁴ A khirapago.
⁵ VIII. 8. C avivittā ti asuññā.

bhante. alam me bhante tâva bahukehi puttehi ca nattārehi câ 'ti. yesam kho Visākhe satam piyāni satam tesam dukkhāni, yesam navuti piyāni navuti tesam dukkhāni, yesam asīti piyāni asīti tesam dukkhāni, yesam sattati piyāni sattati tesam dukkhāni, yesam saṭṭhi piyāni saṭṭhi tesam dukkhāni, yesam paññāsam piyāni paññāsam tesam dukkhāni, yesam cattārisam¹ piyāni cattārisam tesam dukkhāni, yesam tīsam piyāni tīsam tesam dukkhāni, yesam vīsati piyāni vīsati tesam dukkhāni, yesam dasa piyāni dasa tesam dukkhāni, yesam nava piyāni nava tesam dukkhāni, yesam aṭṭha piyāni aṭṭha tesam dukkhāni, yesam satta piyāni satta tesam dukkhāni, yesam cha piyāni cha tesam dukkhāni, yesam pañca piyāni pañca tesam dukkhāni, yesam cattāri piyāni cattāri tesam dukkhāni, yesam tīni piyāni tīni tesam dukkhāni, yesam dve piyāni dve tesam dukkhāni, yesam ekam piyam ekam tesam dukkham, yesam n'atthi piyam n'atthi tesam dukkham. asokā te virajā anupāyāsā 'ti vadāmī 'ti.

ye keci sokā paridevitā vā dukkhā ca lokasmiṃ anekarūpā piyam paṭicca² bhavanti ete, piye asante na bhavanti ete. tasmā hi te sukhino vītasokā yesam piyam n'atthi kuhiñci loke, tasmā asokam virajam patthayāno piyam na kayirātha³ kuhiñci loke 'ti. ||8||

evam me sutam. ekam samayam bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. atha kho āyasmā Dabbo Mallaputto yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinno kho āyasmā Dabbo Mallaputto bhagavantam etad avoca : parinibbānakālo me dāni sugatā 'ti. yassa dāni tvam Dabba kalam mañāsī 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Dabbo Mallaputto utthāy' āsanā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā vehāsam abhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe pallaṅkena nisīditvā tejodhātum samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhahitvā parinibbāyi. atha kho āyasmato Dabbassa Mallaputtassa

¹ AD cattārisam ; B cattālīsam. ² B paṭiceva ; AD paṭicca. ³ A kariyātha.

vehāsaṃ abhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe pallānkena nisīditvā tejjodhātum samāpajjitvā vutṭhahitvā parinibbutassa sarīrassa jhāyamānassa ḍayhamānassa n' eva chārikā paññāyittha na masi.¹ seyyathā pi nāma sappissa vā telassa vā jhāyamānassa ḍayhamānassa n' eva chārikā paññāyati na masi, evam eva kho āyasmato Dabbassa Mallaputtassa vehāsaṃ abhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe pallānkena nisīditvā tejjodhātum samāpajjitvā vutṭhahitvā parinibbutassa sarīrassa jhāyamānassa ḍayhamānassa n' eva chārikā paññāyittha na masi¹ 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

abhedi kāyo, nirodhi² saññā, vedanā pi 'tidahaṃsu sabbā,³
vūpasamiṃsu saṅkhārā, viññānaṃ atthaṃ agamā 'ti.⁴ || 9 ||

evam me sutāṃ. ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: bhikkhavo 'ti. bhaddante 'ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. bhagavā etad avoca: Dabbassa bhikkhave Mallaputtassa vehāsaṃ abhuggantvā . . . na masi⁵ (= VIII. 9). seyyathā pi nāma sappissa . . . na masi,⁵ evaṃ kho bhikkhave Dabbassa Mallaputtassa vehāsaṃ . . . na masi 'ti⁶ (ib.). atha kho bhagavā etam atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi :

ayoghanahatass' eva jalato jātavedassa
anupubbūpasantassa⁷ yathā na ñāyate⁸ gati,
evaṃ sammāvimuttānaṃ kāmabandhohatāriṇaṃ⁹
paññāpetum gati n' atthi pattānaṃ acalaṃ sukhaṃ ti. || 10 ||

Pāṭaligāmiyavaggo¹⁰ aṭṭhamo.

¹ VIII. 9. A maṃsi; BD masi. ² ABD nirodha; C *explains* sabbā pi saññā . . . nirujjhi. ³ A vedanā pi tidahaṃsu sabbā; B vedanā sītirahasu sabbā; D vedanā vī tirahiṃsu sabbā; C vedanā pi dahāṃsu sabbā ti . . . sabbā pi vedanā . . . nirodhaṃ gatā. pi taṃ dasahiṃsū (?) 'ti pi paṭhanti . . . niruddhā abesun ti attho. pi 'tidahaṃsu = pi-+aorist of atidhā? ⁴ So A. B viññāna atthagamāsīti; D viññāna attu pagamā 'ti. VIII. 10. ⁵ A maṃsi. ⁶ A maṃsi 'ti. ⁷ AB anupubbapasantassa. ⁸ AD yathā paññāyate; B yathā na ñāyate; C yathā na ñāyate. ⁹ A tādinaṃ; B tāninaṃ; D ādinaṃ; C *glosses* oghaṃ taritvā. ¹⁰ ABD Pāṭaligāmiyavaggo.

tatr' uddānam bhavati :

nibbānā caturo vuttā Cundo Pāṭaligāmiyā,
 dvidhāpatho Visākhā ca Dabbena ca saha te dasā¹ 'ti.
 vaggam idaṃ pathamaṃ varabodhi, vaggam idaṃ dutiyo
 Mucalindo,
 Nandakavaggavaro tatiyo, Meghiyavaggavaro catuttho.
 pañcamavaggavaran ti Soṇa,² chaṭṭhamavaggavaram ti
 jaccandho,³
 sattamavaggavaran ti ca Cūḷo,⁴ Pāṭaligāmiyavar' aṭṭha-
 mavaggo.
 asītianūnakasuttavaram vaggam id' aṭṭhamam suvibhattam
 dassitam⁵ cakkhumatā vimalena saddhā hi tam⁶ udānan
 t' idam āhu.

udānam samattam.

Table of Contents of Vagga VIII. ¹ BD Dabbena te dasā. Table of Contents of the whole Udāna. ² A pañcamavaggam vadanti Soṇam; BD pañcamavaggavaran ti Soṇa. ³ A chaṭṭhamavaggavaram tu tipanto; B °varan tu tamaddho; D °varan tu tamanto? ⁴ A ti Cūdo; B ti paccaddho; D ti Cundo. ⁵ A dassitā; B dassikā; D dassita. ⁶ A santā hi tam; B saddhā hi hi tam; D addhā hi tam.

INDICES TO THE UDĀNA.

I. PROPER NAMES.

[Especially names of persons and geographical names.]

- | | |
|---|--|
| Aciravatî, V. 5. | Kakutapâdinî (Kukkuṭapâ-
dinî, v. l.), III. 2. |
| Ajakalâpaka, I. 7 (cetiya
and yakkha). | Kaṅkhârevata, V. 6. |
| Ajapâlanigrodha, I. 4. | Kapotakandarâ (evamaṇâmakâ
vihâra), IV. 4. |
| Aññâtakonḍañña, VII. 6. | Kalandakanivâpa, <i>see</i> Veḷu-
vana. |
| Anâthapiṇḍika, I. 4. 8, etc. | Kâligodhâ, <i>see</i> Bhaddiya. |
| Anupiyâ, II. 10. | Kimikâlâ (<i>or</i> °lâ), IV. 1. |
| Anuruddha, I. 5. | Kukutṭhâ, VIII. 5. |
| Avanti, V. 6. | Kuṇḍiyâ (v. l. Kuṇḍiyâ
Kuṇṭikâ), II. 8. |
| Ânanda, I. 5; III. 3; V. 2.
5. 6. 8; VI. 1. 10; VII.
9; VIII. 5. 6. | Kuṇḍiṭṭhânavana (v. l. Kuṇ-
ḍikânavana Kuṇḍadhâna-
vana Kuṇṭânavana), II. 8. |
| Icchânaṅgalaka, II. 5. | Kuraraghara, V. 6. |
| Udena (cetiya), VI. 1; (râja),
VII. 10. | Kusinârâ, IV. 2; VIII. 5. |
| Upavattana, IV. 2. | Koliyadhîtâ, <i>see</i> Suppavâsâ. |
| Upasena Vaṅgantaputta, IV.
9. | Koliyaputta (<i>or</i> Koliyaputta),
II. 8. |
| Uruvelâ, I. 1. 2. 3. 4; II. 1;
III. 10. | Kosambî, IV. 5; VII. 10. |
| | Kosala, IV. 3; V. 9; VIII. 7;
<i>see also</i> Pasenadi. |

- Gaṅgā, V. 5; VIII. 6.
 Gayā, I. 9.
 Gayāsisa, I. 9.
 Gotama, V. 3; °dvāra °tittha,
 VIII. 6.
 Gotamaka (cetiya), VI. 1.
 Ghositārāma, IV. 5; VII.
 10.

 Cāpāla (cetiya), VI. 1.
 Cālika Cālikā, IV. 1.
 Cunda Kammāraputta, VIII.
 5.
 Cundaka, VIII. 5 (*in the verse*
 Cunda).
 Cūlapanthaka (v. 1. Cūla-
 panthaka), V. 10.

 Jantugāma, IV. 1.
 Jetavana, I. 4. 8, *and passim*.

 Tagarasikhi, V. 3.

 Thūna, VII. 9.
 Thūneyyaka, VII. 9.

 Dabba Mallaputta, VIII. 9.
 10.
 Devadatta, I. 5; V. 8.

 Dhammasenāpati, II. 8 (epi-
 thet of Sāriputta).

 Nanda (bhagavato bhātā mā-
 tucchāputto), III. 2.
 Nāgasamāla, VIII. 7.
 Nerañjarā, I. 1. 2. 3. 4; II.
 1; III. 10.
- Pavatta, V. 6.
 Pasenadi Kosala, II. 2. 6. 9;
 IV. 8; V. 1; VI. 2.
 Pāṭali, I. 7.
 Pāṭaligāma, VIII. 6.
 Pāṭaligāmiya, VIII. 6.
 Pāṭaliputta, VIII. 6.
 Pālileyyaka (v. 1. Pāriley-
 yaka), IV. 5.
 Pāvā, I. 1, v. 1.; VIII. 5.
 Piṇḍolabhāradvāja, IV. 6.
 Pippaliguhā (evamṇāmaka
 vihāra), I. 6; III. 7.
 Pilindavaccha, III. 6.
 Pubbārāma, II. 9.

 Bahuputta (cetiya), VI. 1.
 Bāhiya Dārucīriya, I. 10.
 Bimbisāra, *see* Seniya.
 Bodhirukkha, I. 1. 2. 3; III.
 10.

 Bhaddasāla, IV. 5.
 Bhaddiya Kāligodhāya (*or*
 Kāḷ^o) putta, II. 10.

 Magadha, VIII. 6.
 Mallaputta, *see* Dabba.
 Mallikā, V. 1.
 Mahākaccāna, V. 6; VII. 8;
 °kaccāyana, I. 5.
 Mahākappina, I. 5.
 Mahākassapa, I. 5; II. 8;
 III. 7.
 Mahākotthita, I. 5.
 Mahācunda, I. 5.
 Mahāmoggallāna, I. 5; III.
 5; IV. 4; V. 5.

- Mahî, V. 5.
 Mâgadha, II. 2.
 Migâramâtar, II. 9; V. 5;
 VI. 1; VIII. 8; *cf.* Visâ-
 khâ.
 Mucalinda (*or* Muñc°, tree
and nâgarâja), II. 1.
 Meghiya, IV. 1.

 Yamunâ, V. 5.
 Yasoja, III. 3.

 Rakkhitavanasanḍa, IV. 5.
 Râjagaha, I. 6; III. 6. 7; IV.
 3. 9; V. 3. 8; VI. 8;
 VIII. 9.
 Revata, I. 5.

 Lakunṭakabhaddiya *and* La-
 kunṭakabhaddiya, VII. 1.
 2. 5.

 Vaggumudâ (v. l. Vagga-
 mudâ), III. 3.
 Vaṅgantaputta, *see* Upasena.
 Vaccha, *see* Pilindavaccha.
 Vajji, III. 3; VIII. 6.
- Visâkhâ, II. 9; VIII. 8.
 Veļuvana Kalandakanivâpa,
 I. 6; III. 6. 7; IV. 3. 9;
 V. 3. 8; VI. 8; VIII. 9.
 Vesâlî, III. 3; VI. 1.

 Sakyaputtiya, IV. 8.
 Saṅgâmajî, I. 8.
 Sattamba (*cetiya*), VI. 1.
 Sarabhû, V. 5.
 Sâkiyânî (A, Sâkiniyâ),
 [Sakyarâjadhîtâ], III. 2.
 Sâmvatî, VII. 10.
 Sârandada (*cetiya*), VI. 1.
 Sâriputta, I. 5; III. 4; IV.
 4. 7. 10; VII. 1. 2.
 Sâvatthî, I. 4. 8, *and* *passim*.
 Sunîdhavassakâra, VIII. 6.
 Sundarî, IV. 8.
 Suppabuddha, V. 3.
 Suppavâsâ (v. l. Suppâvâsâ)
 Koliyadhîtâ (*or* Kol°), II. 8.
 Suppâraka (*or* Supâraka), I.
 10.
 Subhûti, VI. 7.
 Seniya Bimbisâra, II. 2.
 Soṇa, V. 6.

II. PARALLEL PASSAGES.

[List of the parallel passages which are common to the Udâna with other Pâli Texts.]

- Compare : I. 1-3 of the Udâna with Mahâvagga, I. 1. 1-7.
 „ I. 4 „ „ Mahâvagga, I. 2. 1-3.
 „ I. 9 „ „ Mahâvagga, I. 20. 15.
 „ I. 10 verse „ „ Saṃyutta, I. 3. 7 (*cf.* also
 VIII. 1. Udâna).
 „ II. 1 „ „ Mahâvagga, I. 3. 1-4.
 „ II. 10 „ „ Cullavagga, VII. 1. 5.
 Jâtaka 10.
- Compare : III. 3. *The passage from: atha kho âyasmâ Anando abhikkantâya rattiyâ down to nandimukhî ratti* (p. 26, 27) occurs almost identically in V. 5 of our text (p. 51, 52).
- Compare : IV. 3 verse, with Dhammapada, v. 42.
 „ IV. 4 „ Cullavagga; VII. 3. 12
 verse = Theragâthâ, v. 191.
 „ IV. 5 „ Mahâvagga, X. 4. 6, 7.
 „ IV. 6 verse „ Dhammapada, v. 185.
 „ V. 1 „ Saṃyutta, III. 8.
 „ V. 5. p. 51-53 „ Cullavagga, IX. 1.
 „ p. 53-56 „ Cullavagga, IX. 2.
 „ V. 6 „ Mahâvagga, V. 13. 1-10.
 „ V. 8 „ Cullavagga, VII. 3. 17.
 „ V. 9 verse „ Mahâvagga, X. 3 (quoted
 Jâtaka, III. 488).

- Compare: VI. 1 verse, with Mahâparinibbânasutta, p. 23-26. Translation: Rhys Davids' Buddhist Suttas, p. 40-44. The verse recurs also in the Divyâvadana, p. 203.
- Compare: VI. 3 verse with Theragâthâ, v. 180.
- „ VIII. 5 „ Mahâparinibbânasutta, p. 41-43, and p. 47, 48. Translation: Rhys Davids' Buddhist Suttas, p. 70-75, and p. 82-84.
- Compare: VIII. 6 with Mahâparinibbânasutta, p. 10-15; Mahâvagga VI. 28. Translation: Rhys Davids' Buddhist Suttas, p. 15-22. The verse recurs also in the Divyâvadana, p. 56.

III. ALPHABETICAL LIST OF THE UDANAS.

- acchijji vaṭṭaṃ, VII. 2.
 atthi bhikkhave, VIII. 1. 3.
 adhisetaso appamajjato, IV. 7.
 anaññaposiṃ aññātaṃ, I. 6.
 anupavādo anupaghāto, IV. 6.
 abhedī kāyo, VIII. 9.
 ayam loko, III. 10.
 ayoghanahatass'eva, VIII. 10.
 arakkhitena kāyena, IV. 2.
 asātaṃ sātārūpena, II. 8.
 asippajīvi lahu, III. 10.
 ahānkārapasutā ayam, VI. 6.
 ahu pubbe, VI. 3.

 āyantim n'ābhinandati, I. 8.

 imesu kira sajjanti, VI. 4. 5.

 uddhaṃ adho, VII. 1.
 upasantasantacittassa, IV. 10.

 etaṃ nāgassa, IV. 5.

 obhāsati tāva, VI. 10.

 kāmandhā jālasañchannā,
 VII. 4.
 kāmesu sattā, VII. 3.
 kiṃ kayirā, VII. 9.

 khuddā vitakkā, IV. 1.

 gāme araññe, II. 4.

 cakkhumā visamānī 'va, V. 3.

 channaṃ ativassati, V. 5.

 ṭhitena kāyena, V. 10.

 tudanti vācāya, IV. 8.
 tulaṃ atulaṃ ca, VI. 1.

 dadato puññaṃ VIII. 5.
 diso disaṃ, IV. 3.
 disvā ādinavaṃ, V. 6.
 duddasaṃ anattaṃ VIII. 2.

 na udakena, I. 9.
 na vāyameyya, VI. 2.
 nissitassa ca, VIII. 4.
 nelaggo setapacchādo, VII. 5.

 parimuttā paṇḍitā, V. 9.
 piṇḍapātīkassa bhikkhuno,
 III. 7. 8.
 piyarūpāsātagadhītā ve, II. 7.

 bāhitvā pāpake, I. 5.

- mohasambandhano loko, VII.
 10.
 yaṃ ca kâmasukham, II. 2.
 yaṃ jīvitam, IV. 9.
 yatha āpo, I. 10.
 yathā pi pabbato, III. 4.
 yadā sakesu, I. 7.
 yadā have, I. 1. 2. 3.
 yamhi na mâyā, III. 6.
 yass' antarato, II. 10.
 yassa jito, III. 3.
 yassa nittiṇṇo, III. 2.
 yassa papañcā, VII. 7.
 yassa mûlam, VII. 6.
 yassa siyā, VII. 8.
 yassa selûpamam, IV. 4.
 yā kâci kaṅkhā, 5. 7.
 ye keci bhûtā, V. 2.
 ye keci sokā, VIII. 8.
 ye taranti, VIII. 6.
 yo daṇḍena, II. 3.
 yo brâhmaṇo, I. 4.
 śace vo dukkham, V. 4.
 sati kâyagatā, III. 5.
 saddhimcaram ekato, VIII. 7.
 sabbakammajahassa bhikkhu-
 no, III. 1.
 sabbam paravasam, II. 9.
 sabbā disā, V. 1.
 sukaram sâdhunā, V. 8.
 sukham vata, II. 5.
 sukhino vata, II. 6.
 sukho viveko, II. 1.

IV. WORDS AND SUBJECTS.

[Specially important words and phrases to serve as Index of Subjects, Rare Words, Gods and Demons, etc.]

akkulapakkulikâ } çabdânuka-	allakesa, II. 7 ; an°, VIII. 8.
akkulopakkulo, } raṇa, I. 7.	allavattha, II. 7 ; an°, VIII. 8.
acela, VI. 2.	asayaṃkâra, <i>see</i> sayamkâra.
ajjhopanna (?), VII. 3,4. See note.	ahaṅkâra, VI. 6.
aññatitthiya, II. 4 ; IV. 8 ; VI. 4. 5. 6. 10.	ānañja (samādhi), III. 3.
aṭṭhakavaggika, V. 6.	āyusaṅkhâra, VI. 1.
aṭṭhikatvâ (atthikatvâ, v. 1.), VIII. 1-4.	iddhipāda (cattāro), VI. 1.
adhiccasamuppanna, VI. 5. 6.	udapāna, VII. 9.
adhipātaka (atipātaka, v. 1.), VI. 9.	uppakitaka (<i>or</i> °itaka?), III. 2.
anatta, VIII. 2.	upatṭhâka, II. 8 ; IV. 1.
anupādisesâ (nibbānadhâtû), V. 5 ; VIII. 5.	uposatha, V. 5. 8.
anupubbikathâ, V. 3.	ubbilāpa (?), IV. 1.
antarākathâ, II. 2 ; IV. 8. 9. (v. 1. antarakathâ).	ekasâṭa, VI. 2.
antavâ (anantavâ), VI. 4.	okotimaka, VII. 4.
anvāsanna (?), IV. 1.	ocaraka (corâ ocarakâ), VI. 2.
aparaṃkâra, <i>see</i> paraṃkâra.	kaṭasi, VI. 8.
aparipakka, IV. 1.	kalâra (<i>or</i> kalâra) hatthi°, IV. 5.
apasabyâmato karitvâ, V. 3. (? see note.)	kâkapeyya, VIII. 6.
ayoghana, VIII. 10.	kevatta, III. 3.

- khârivividha, VI. 2.
 gaṇikâ, VI. 8.
 gâvî taruṇavacchâ, I. 10 ;
 V. 3.
 cakkacchinna, VIII. 5.

 chârikâ, VIII. 9. 10.

 jaccandha, VI. 4.
 jaṭila, I. 9 ; VI. 2.
 jâtaveda, VIII. 10.
 jîva, VI. 4.

 takkika, VI. 10.
 tâvatimsa (devâ tâvatimsâ), V.
 3 ; VIII. 6.
 timirapiṅgala, V. 5.
 Tusitakâya (or Tusita kâya),
 V. 2.
 tecivarika, IV. 6.

 thûpa, I. 10.

 diṭṭhi, VI. 4. 5. 6.
 duddiṭṭhi, VI. 19.
 dvârakotṭhaka, V. 5 ; VI. 2.
 dvidhâpatha, VIII. 7.

 dhammavinaya, V. 3.
 dhammass 'ânudhamma, I.
 10 ; V. 3.
 dhammânudhammapaṭipanna,
 VI. 1.

 nattâ (=naptri), VIII. 8.
 nânâkhantika nânâtittiya
- nânârucika nânâdiṭṭhini-
 ssayanissita. VI. 4. 5. 6.
 nigaṇṭha, VI. 2.
 nibbânapaṭisaññuttâ dhammi-
 kathâ, VIII. 1. 2. 3. 4.
 netticchinna, IV. 10.
 nelagga, VII. 5.

 paccekabuddha, V. 3.
 pacchâsamaṇa, VIII. 7.
 paṭiccasamuppâda : anuloma,
 I. 1 ; paṭiloma, I. 2 ; anu-
 loma paṭiloma, I. 3.
 pattha (sayanâsana), IV. 6.
 padhâna, IV. 1.
 papañca, VII. 7.
 paraṃkata, VI. 5. 6.
 paraṃkâra, VI. 6 ; a°, VI. 5. 6.
 paripâka, IV. 1.
 paribbâjaka, II. 4 ; IV. 8 ;
 VI. 2. 4. 5. 6. (*generally* :
 aññatitthiyâ — or nânâti-
 tthiyâ — paribbâjakâ),
 singul., II. 6.
 paribbâjikâ, II. 6 ; IV. 8.
 parûlhakacchanakhaloma,
 VI. 2.
 paṃsukûlika, IV. 6.
 Paṃsupisâcaka, IV. 4.
 paligha, VII. 7.
 pâtimokkha, IV. 1. 6 ; V. 5.
 pâpima (Mâra), VI. 1.
 pisâca, I. 7.
 puṭabhedana, VIII. 6.
 pubbâpariya (visesa), V. 10
 purânadutiyikâ, I. 8.
 purânasâlohitâ (devatâ), I. 10.
 pûga, VI. 8.

buddha (pl.), V. 3.
 buddhacakkhu, III. 10.
 bodhisatta, V. 2.
 Brahman, instr. Brahmaṇā,
 VII. 6.
 bhavasāṅkhāra, VI. 1, *cf.*
 āyusāṅkhāra.
 bhūmicāla, mahā°, VI. 1.
 macchaka, V. 4.
 masi, VIII. 9. 10.
 micchāditt̥hi, IV. 2.
 mūlhagabbhā (adj. fem.), II. 8.
 yakkha, I. 7; dve yakkhā,
 IV. 4.
 lohitakumbhī, II. 8.
 lohitapakhandikā, VIII. 5.
 vaṇippatha, VIII. 6.
 vasala, III. 6.
 vitakka (kāma° byāpāda° vi-
 himsā°), IV. 1; avitakka-
 samādhi, VI. 7.
 vidūpita (?), VI. 7.
 vippatisāra, VIII. 5.
 vibhava (*opposite to bhava*),
 III. 10.
 saṃsāra, VI. 6.

Sakka (devānam inda), III.
 2. 7.
 saṅghāṭī, VIII. 5. 7.
 saddāyamānarūpa, V. 9, *see*
note.
 sandhāna, VIII. 7.
 sappāṭihāriya (dhamma), VI.
 1.
 sabbyohāra (sabbohāra, sam-
 vohāra, v. l.), VI. 2.
 samatittikā (adj. fem.), VIII.
 6.
 samāsamapphala, VIII. 5.
 samāsamavipāka, VIII. 5.
 sampattakajāta, VII. 3. 4 (?).
 sayamkata, VI. 5. 6.
 sayamkāra a°, VI. 5. 6.
 sarabhañña, V. 6.
 sarīra, VI. 4.
 sāmukkamsika (adj. fem.),
 V. 3.
 sippa (Asibba), III. 9.
 sīlabbata, VI. 8.
 sucighaṭikā (*or sū°?*), V. 5.
 supatittha, VIII. 5.
 Sujātā (asurakaññā), III. 7.
 sūkaramaddava, VIII. 5.
 hīnāy' āvattissāmi, III. 2.
 huhunkajātika, (brāhmaṇa),
 I. 4.